

ARMY REGULATIONS, INDIA

PAY AND ALLOWANCE
REGULATIONS
OF THE
ARMY IN INDIA

PART I

Corrected up to the 31st March 1923.



CALCUTTA
SUPERINTENDENT GOVERNMENT PRINTING, INDIA
1923

Register of correcting Appendices to India Army Orders entered.

Year.	Cause and month.	Initials of person by whom corrected and date of correction.	Year.	Cause and month.	Initials of person by whom corrected and date of correction.

Register of correcting Appendices to India Army Orders entered

Year	Clause and month	Initials of person by whom corrected and date of correction.	Year	Clause and month	Initials of person by whom corrected and date of correction

PREAMBLE.

EDWARD, R & I

Whereas by Section 136 of the Army Act it is enacted that the pay of an officer or soldier of His Majesty's Regular Forces shall be paid without any deduction other than the deductions authorised by that or any other Act, or by any Royal Warrant for the time being, or by a law passed by the Governor-General of India in Council,

And whereas it is commanded in the Warrant of Our late Royal Mother, dated the 26th October 1900, that the pay, non effective pay, and all other emoluments granted by that Her Warrant to an officer, soldier, or other person, shall be held liable to be stopped on the order of Our Secretary of State, to meet any public claim there may be against him, any regimental debt that may be due from him, or any regimental claim which Our Secretary of State may direct him to pay,

And whereas we deem it expedient that like provisions shall be extended to Our Indian Empire, wherein the provisions of the above Warrant, as regards full pay and allowances and other pecuniary benefits, are not in force,

We do hereby command that the pay, non effective pay, and all other emoluments payable under the Army Regulations, India, to an officer, soldier or other person, shall be held liable to be stopped, upon the general or special order of the Governor General of India in Council, to meet any public claim there may be against him, any regimental debt that may be due from him, or any regimental claim which the Governor General of India in Council may direct him to pay,

Provided that every case in which any emolument payable to an officer, soldier, or other person has been so stopped shall, if such officer, soldier, or other person so requires, be reported to the Secretary of State in Council of India who may pass such order thereon as he thinks fit

Definition

"Public claim" shall be held to mean any public debt or disallowance, including any over issue made through an error as to the facts, or a deficiency or irregular expenditure of public money or stores of which, after due investigation no explanation satisfactory to the Governor General of India in Council is given by the person who is responsible for the same

Given at Our Court at St James', this 22nd day of February 1902, in the second year of Our Reign

By His Majesty's Command,
(Sd) GEORGE HAMILTON

2 In exercise of the powers conferred on him by the above Royal Warrant, the Governor-General in Council is hereby pleased to direct that the pay, non-effective pay, and all other emoluments payable under the Army Regulations

India, to any officer, soldier, or other person, shall be stopped to meet any public claim there may be against him, any regimental debt that may be due from him, or any regimental claim which the Governor-General in Council may direct him to pay.

NOTE.—In addition to the stoppages enforceable under the above Royal Warrant, the Governor General in Council can also order penal stoppages, under the provisions of section 137 (4) of the Army Act, from the pay of officers serving in India.

J. B. BRUNYATE,
Secretary to the Government of India,
Finance Department.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

Part I--A.

	Para
PREAMBLE	1
RATES OF PAY, STAFF PAY, ETC., OF—	
Commander in Chief	}
Personal Staff of C.-in C.	2
Headquarters Staff of the Army in India—	
Military Secretary's Branch	3
General Staff Branch	4
Adjutant General's Branch	5
Quartermaster General's Branch	6
Ordnance Branch	7
Staffs of Commands, Districts, Brigades and Stations—	
General Officers Commanding in Chief, Northern, Eastern, Western and Southern Command, and Staff	8
General Officers Commanding Districts, and Staff	9
Colonel Commandants of Brigades, and Staff	10
Station Commanders and Staff	11
Instructional Establishments—	
Armoured Motor Centre, Ahmednagar	12 (i)
Army Signal School, Poona	12 (ii)
Army Veterinary Schools, Ambala and Poona	12 (iii)
British Army School of Education, Wellington	12 (iv)
Cavalry School, Saugor	12 (v)
Indian Army School of Education, Belgaum	12 (vi)
Lawrence Royal Military School, Sanawar	12 (vii)
Lawrence School, Mount Abu	12 (viii)
Light Mortar and Grenade Wing, S. A. School, Pachmarhi	12 (ix)
Machine Gun School, Ahmednagar	12 (x)
Physical Training Schools, Ambala and Poona	12 (xi)
Prince of Wales' R. I. Military College, Dehra Dun	12 (xii)
School of Cookery, Poona	12 (xiii)
Senior Officers' School, Belgaum	12 (xiv)
Small Arms Schools, Pachmarhi, Satara and Rawalpindi	12 (xv) and (xvi)
Staff College, Quetta	12 (xvii)
Supply and Transport School of Instruction, Rawalpindi	12 (xviii)
Corps and Departments—	
Indian Army Ordnance Corps (clothing)	13
Army Dental Corps	14
Army Educational Corps	15
Cantonment Magistrates' Department	16
Judge Advocate General's Department	17

	Page.
RATES OF PAY STAFF PAY ETC., OF—<i>contin ed</i>	
Corps and Departments— <i>continued</i>	
Medical Services Br t sh and Indian	18
Military Accounts Department	19
Military Farms Department	20
Military Works Services	21
Nursing Service for India Queen Alexandra's Military	22
Ordnance Department and Indian Army Ordnance Corps	23
Remount Department	24
Supply and Transport Corps incl ding Royal Army Service Corps	25
Veterinary Services	26
Personal Staff of High Civil Officials	27
Depots and Sanitaria	28
Miscellaneous Staff Appointments	29
Officers of the British and Indian Armies—	
Br t sh Cavalry	
Br t sh Infantry	
Detachments	30
Royal Art illers	
Royal Eng neers	
Tank Corps	
Army in India Reserve	
Body Guards	
Defence Light Sections	
Indian Art illery	
Indian Cavalry	31
Indian Infantry	
Native Indian Land Forces	
Sappers and Miners	
Signal Service	
Chaplains—	
Church of England and Scotland	
Roman Catholic	32
Wesleyan	
Departmental Officers, Senior Assistant Surgeons, Warrant Officers, Assistant Surgeons and Non Commissioned Officers, I U L—	
Army Remount Department	
Barrack Department	33
Military Prisons and Detention Barracks	
Ordnance Department and Indian Army Ordnance Corps	
Supply and Transport Corps	
Clerical Establishments in Commands Districts and Brigades	34
Dry Farms	35 (i) and (ii)
Grass Farms	35 (f)
Indian Medical Department (Assistant Surgeons)	36
Military Works Engineering Establishment	37
Miscellaneous Establishment I U L	38
Miscellaneous Establishment Ordnance Department and Indian Army Ordnance Corps	39
Instructional Establishments (Subordinate Staff)	40

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
RATES OF PAY STAFF PAY ETC OF—continued	
Lawrence Royal Military School, Sanawar	41 (i)
Lawrence School, Mount Abu	41 (ii)
Lawrence School, Ghora Gali	41 (iii)
Army Veterinary Corps (Subordinate Staff)	42
British Troops serving in India—	
Normal rates of pay	} 43
Tradesmen's rates of pay	}
British Army Schools (Subordinate Staff)—	
Army Educational Corps (British other ranks)	44 (i)
Army Schools—teachers	44 (ii)
Army Schools—stresses	44 (iii)
Pupil Teachers	44 (iv)
Hospital Matrons	45
REGIMENTAL UNITS ETC—	
Extra Duty Pay British Personnel—	
Ammunition Column	46 (i)
Armoured Car Co—Tank Corps	46 (ii)
Battery or Company of Royal Artillery	46 (iii)
British Cavalry Regiment	46 (iv)
British Cavalry—Wing	46 (v)
British Infantry Regiment	46 (vi)
British Infantry—Wing	46 (vii)
Depots and Sanctaria	46 (viii)
Drafts Detachments of Invalids etc	46 (ix)
Farms Department	46 (x)
Fort Armaments and Coast Defences	46 (xi)
Military Persons and Detent on Barracks	46 (xii)
Miscellaneous	46 (xiii)
On Boardship	46 (xiv)
Pack Artillery Training Centre	46 (xv)
Remount Department	46 (xvi)
Royal Artillery Boys Depot	46 (xvii)
Royal Artillery Training Centre	46 (xviii)
Sappers and Miners	46 (xix)
Extra Duty Pay Indian Personnel of British Regimental Units—	
Ammunition Column—R.F.A.—Brigade	47 (i)
Ammunition Column—R.F.A.—Divisional	47 (ii)
Ammunition Column—R.H.A.	47 (iii)
Battery—British Pack	47 (iv)
Battery—Medium Horse Drawn (Field Army Units)	47 (v)
Battery—R.F.A. or R.H.A.	47 (vi)
British Cavalry Regiment	47 (vii)
British Infantry Regiment	47 (viii)
R.A. Training Centre	47 (ix)
Proficiency Pay	48
Indian Troops—	
Artillery	49
Indian Personnel of Royal Artillery Units	49
Body Guards	50

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
RATES OF PAY, STAFF PAY, ETC., OF—<i>continued</i>	
Indian Troops—<i>contd</i>	
Cavalry	51
Indian Personnel of British Infantry Regiments	52
Infantry	53
Sappers and Miners	53
Signal Service	53
Nepal Escort	54
Cavalry Brigade Train Company	55
Draught or Pack Mule Corps and Cadre	55
Government Camel Transport Units	56
Silladar Camel Corps and Cadre	56
Bullock Half Troops	57
Artificers Animal Transport Establishments	58
Mechanical Transport Establishments	59
Corps and Departments Indian Personnel—	
Indian Army Ordnance Corps (clothing)	60
Army Educational Corps (Indian Wing)	61
Army Remount Department	62
Army Veterinary Corps	63
Indian Hospital Corps	64
Indian Medical Department (Sub Assistant Surgeons)	65
Indian Survey Instructors	66
Military Farms Department	67
Military Works Services (Lower Subordinates)	68
Indian Army Ordnance Corps—Arsenals and Depôts	69
Recruiting Staff	70
Supply Units of the S and T Corps	71
Instructional Establishments—	
Indian Non Commissioned Officers and men	72
Indian Establishments—	
Clerical Establishments of Indian Regimental Units and Recruiting Officers	73
Educational Establishments of British Regimental Units	74 (a)
Victualling Establishments of British Regimental Units	74 (b)
Educational Establishments of Indian Regiments	75
Follower Establishment of British and Indian Regiments and Government camel transport units	76
Follower Establishment of Military Prisons and Detention Barracks	77
Follower establishment of animal transport units	78
Follower and Mental Establishments of Educational and Training Establishments	79
Mental Hospital Establishments	80
Fort Armaments	81
Religious Instructors Indian Regimental Units	82
Good Conduct Pay	83
Good Service Pay	84
Extra Duty Pay, Indian Regimental Units, etc.—	
Body Guards—	
Viceroy's Body Guard	85 (i)
Governor's Body Guard	85 (ii)

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Part

RATES OF PAY, STAFF PAY, ETC., OF—continued

Extra Duty Pay, Indian Regimental Units, etc.—continued

Cavalry—

Aden Troops	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (iii)
Indian Cavalry Regiment	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (iv)
Indian Cavalry Reserve	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (v)

Artillery—

Frontier Garrison Artillery	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (vi)
Indian Coast Artillery	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (vii)
Indian Pack Artillery Headquarters	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (viii)
Indian Pack Artillery Training Centre	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (ix)
Indian Pack Battery	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (x)

Sappers and Miners

Corps Headquarters (Bengal Madras and Royal Bombay)	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xi)
Corps Headquarters (Burma)	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xii)
Army Troops Company	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xiii)
Bridging Train	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xiv)
Chitral Platoon	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xv)
Defence Light Section	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xvi)
Depôt Company	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xvii)
Divisional Headquarters Company	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xviii)
Field Company	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xix)
Field Troop	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xx)
Railway Company	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xxi)

Indian Signal Service—

Signal Service Training Centre and Depôt	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xxii)
Divisional Signals	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xxiii)
Corps (Line or Wireless) Signal Company	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xxiv)

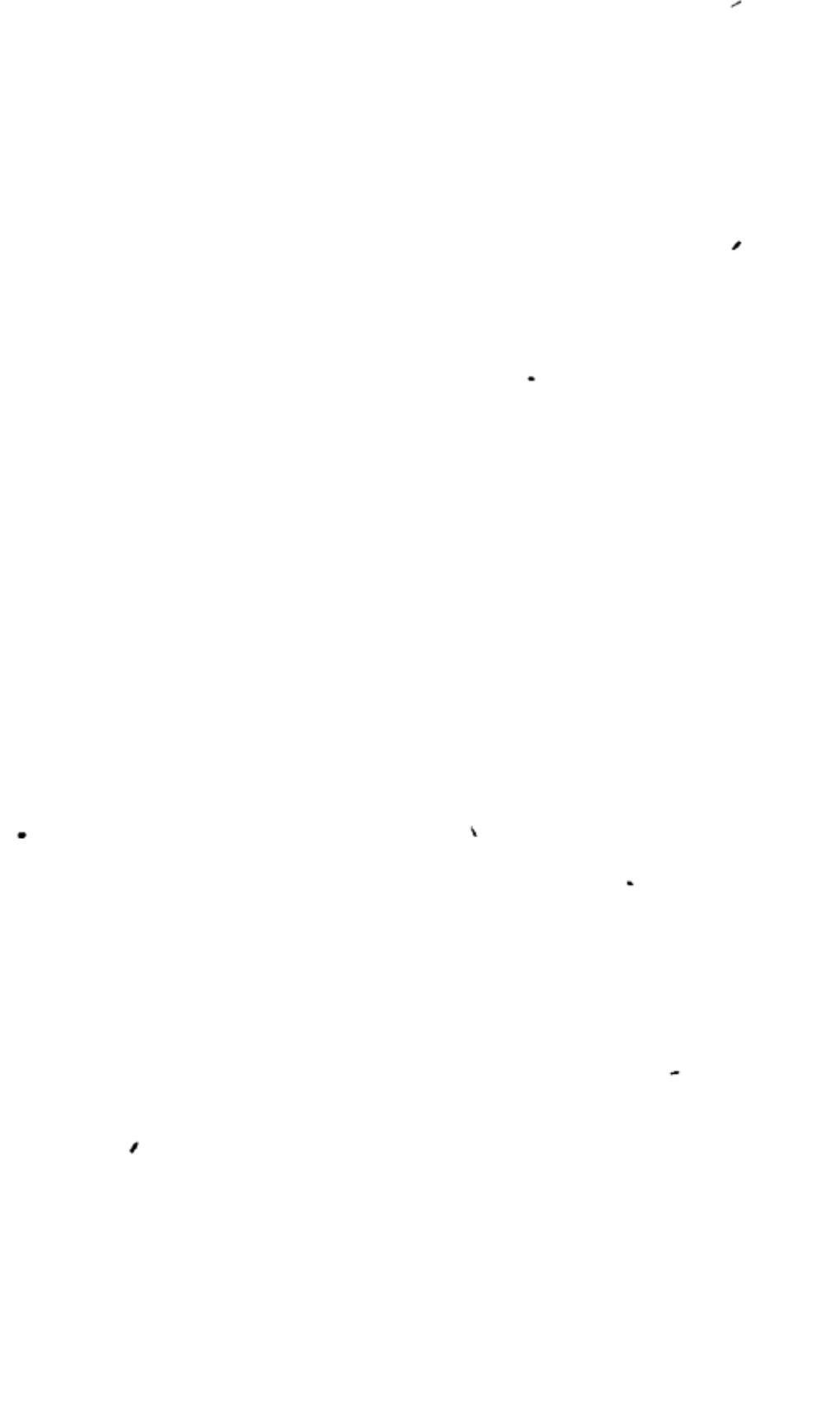
Infantry and Pioneers—

Active Battalion	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xxv)
Training Battalion	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xxvi)
1-4th Hazara Pioneers and Gurkha battalion	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xxvii)
Nepal Escort	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xxviii)
Army Veterinary Corps India	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xxix)
Indian Hospital Corps	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xxx)
Mule Corps and Cadres	.	.	.	.	.	.	85 (xxxi)

Batta—

Body Guards	.	.	.	.	.	.	86 (i)
Indian Cavalry Regiment	.	.	.	.	.	.
Indian Officers, N C Os and men —	.	.	.	.	.	.
Army Veterinary Corps	.	.	.	.	.	.
Artillery	.	.	.	.	.	.
Bullock Half Troops	.	.	.	.	.	.
Clerks of Indian units and Recruiting Officers	.	.	.	.	.	.
Government Camel Transport Units	.	.	.	.	.	.
Indian Army Educational Corps	.	.	.	.	.	.	86 (ii) & (i) (a)
Indian Hospital Corps	.	.	.	.	.	.
Infantry	.	.	.	.	.	.
Mule Transport Units	.	.	.	.	.	.
Sappers and Miners	.	.	.	.	.	.
Signal Service	.	.	.	.	.	.
Supply units of S and T Corps	.	.	.	.	.	.
Escort to the British Envoy, Nepal	.	.	.	.	.	.	86 (iii)
Indian Army Ordnance Corps (Arsenals & Depôts)	.	.	.	.	.	.	86 (iii) (a)
S illadar Camel Corps	.	.	.	.	.	.	86 (i) (b)

RATES OF PAY, STAFF PAY, ETC., OF—<i>concluded.</i>	Part:	
Batta—<i>contd.</i>		
Non Combatants—		
Animal Transport Units	}	86 (iv)
British and Indian Troops		
Indian Hospital Corps		
Military Works Services		
Ordnance Department and Indian Army Ordnance Corps		
Supply and Transport Corps		
Victualling Establishments		
Expatriation Allowance		86A
Hill Battas—		
Indian Hospital Corps	}	87
Supply and Transport Corps		
Working Pay—		
Officers		88 (i)
British N C Os and men		88 (ii)
Indian Officers, N C Os and men—		
Sappers and Miners	}	88 (iii) (v)
Signal Service		
Other arms		
For mounting arms		
Auxiliary Force, India—		
Permanent Staff		89 (I)
Officers and enrolled personnel.		89 (II)
Indian Territorial Force—		
Permanent staff of—		
University Training Corps		90 (I)
Provincial Battalions		90 (II)
Officers and enrolled personnel		90 (III)
RESERVISTS OF THE INDIAN ARMY AND THE SUPPLY AND TRANSPORT CORPS :—		
Artillery	}	91 (i)
Cavalry		
Infantry (excluding Gurkhas)		
Sappers and Miners		
Signal Service		
Traffic and Loco. Section, Military Railway Company		
Supply and Transport Corps		
GENERAL RULES REGULATING—		
Commencement of pay, staff pay, etc., of an appointment		92—95
Pay during transit		96
Ceasing of pay, staff pay, etc., of an appointment or of rank		97—101
RULES REGULATING PAY OF—		
Officers who are prevented from joining their appointments		102
Personal Staff Officers accompanying officials to India		103
British Service Officers on arrival in India and on promotion		104—106
Indian Army and I.M.S. Officers on arrival in India and on promotion		107



RULES REGULATING THE—

Continuance of pay or staff pay of appointment to officers	108—111
Continuance of command pay, charge pay or specialist pay to officers	112
Continuance of Indian pay of rank and branch to British Service Officers	113
Continuance of Indian Army or I M S pay of rank	114
Discontinuance of pay or staff pay, etc., of appointment of officers	115—118
Discontinuance of Indian pay of rank and branch	
Discontinuance of Indian Army or I M S pay of rank	119—120

RULES REGARDING RATES OF PAY OF OFFICERS DURING—

Courses of instruction or duty in the United Kingdom	121—127
--	---------

**RULES REGARDING PAY OF OFFICERS OF THE INDIAN ARMY
WHO, WHILE PERMITTED TO RESIDE OUT OF INDIA, ARE
EMPLOYED BY THE ARMY COUNCIL**

128

SPECIAL RULES REGARDING PAY, STAFF PAY, ETC., OF—

Commander in Chief	129—131
General Officer Commanding in Chief, General Officer Commanding, and Colonel Commandant	132—133
Personal Staff Officers	134
Officers posted to the Royal Air Force	135
British Service Officers	136—151
Indian Army Officers	152—163
Army in India Reserve Officers	166—167

Medical Services—

British	168—174
I M S	175—184
Royal Engineer Officers	185—190
Native Indian Land Forces	191

RULES REGARDING PAY OF—

Queen Alexandra's Military Nursing Service India	192—194
Chaplains of the Church of England and Church of Scotland	195—196
Wesleyan Chaplains and Roman Catholic Priests	197—201

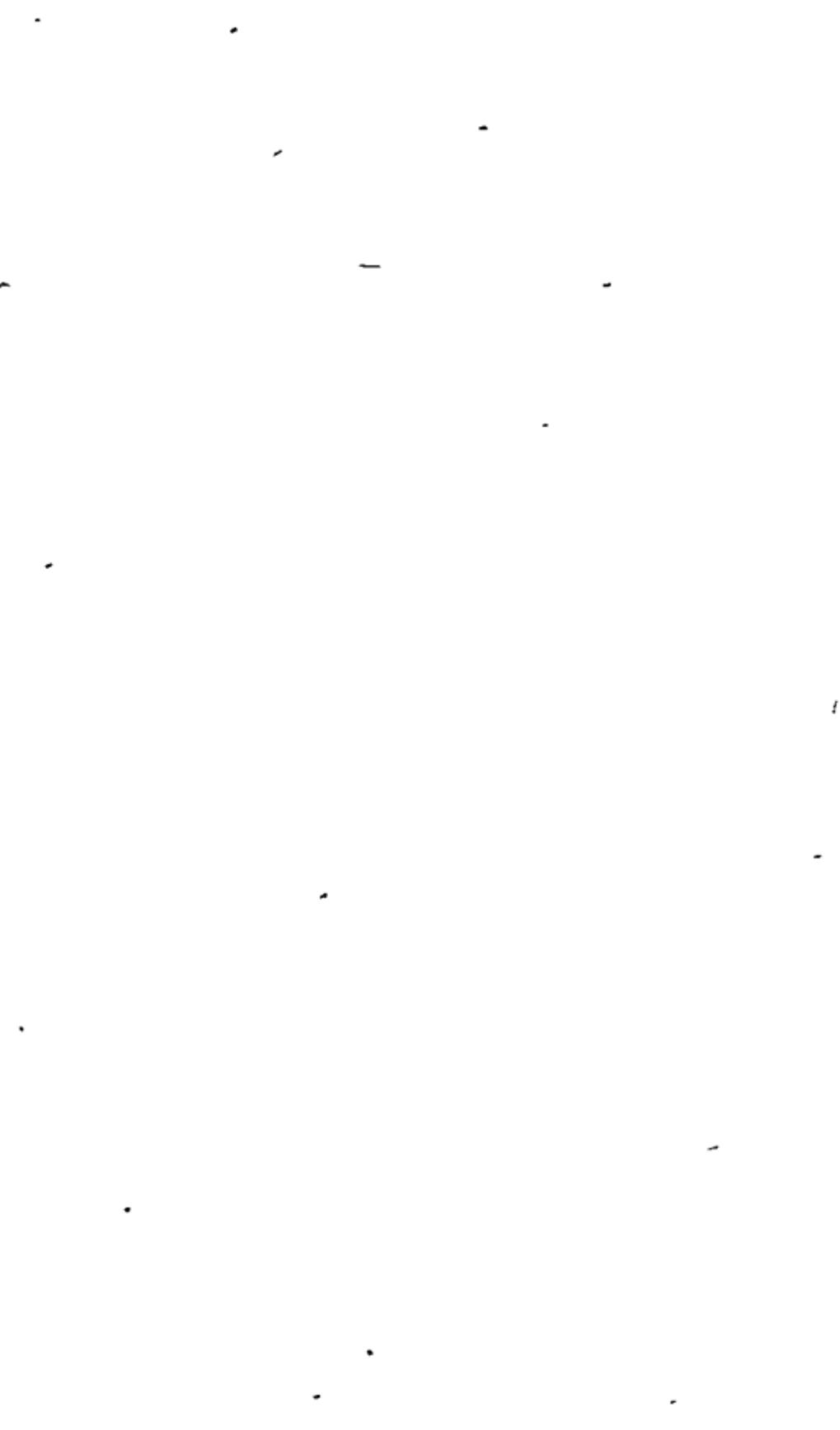
**RULES REGULATING PAY OF DEPARTMENTAL OFFICERS, SENIOR
ASSISTANT SURGEONS, WARRANT OFFICERS, ASSISTANT SUR-
GEONS AND NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS, I U L—**

On appointment and promotion	203—208
On duty detached duty, course of instruction or whilst unemployed	209—211
On transfer to the pension establishment in Europe or a British Colony	212
When liable to forfeiture of pay of rank	213
Whilst under arrest in confinement or suspended from duty	214—216
Admissibility of charge pay and ordnance pay	217—220
Discontinuance of pay, staff pay, etc., of appointment or rank	221—222
Deputed to or placed on duty in the U K	223—224

**RULES REGULATING PAY OF CIVILIAN ESTABLISHMENTS OF THE
INDIAN ORDNANCE DEPARTMENT DEPUTED TO OR PLACED
ON DUTY IN THE UNITED KINGDOM**

225—226

	Para
RULES REGULATING PAY OF WARRANT AND NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE BRITISH ARMY IN INDIA—	
On enlistment re enl stment extension of service, etc	227—229
On promotion	230—232
On transfer on becoming supernumerary and on reversion from staff employ for duty or discharge	233—235
Forfeiture of pay, and pay whilst under trial or sentence by a civil court	236—237
Whilst confined in a lunatic asylum	238
Discontinuance of pay on transfer to pension or Army reserve or on discharge etc	239—240
When ordered to the United Kingdom on duty	241
RULES PEGARDING TRADESMEN S RATES OF PAY TO WARRANT AND NON COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE BRITISH ARMY	242—261
RULES REGARDING PAY OF CANTEEN SERGEANTS AND PAY OF R E SOLDIERS ON RECEIVING SAPPERS AND MINERS PROMOTIONS	262—263
RULES REGULATING THE ADMISSION OF PROFICIENCY PAY	264—266
RULES REGULATING THE GRANT OF EXTRA DUTY PAY TO BRITISH TROOPS	267
RULES REGARDING THE PAY OF SCHOOLMISTRESSES ACTING SCHOOLMISTRESSES AND PUPIL TEACHERS EMPLOYED WITH BRITISH TROOPS	268—277
RULES REGARDING THE ADMISSION OF PAY TO INDIAN OFFICERS COMBATANTS AND NON-COMBATANTS IN REGIMENTAL AND DEPARTMENTAL EMPLOY—	
On enrolment	278—279
On promotion and in vacancies vice individuals seconded or extra regt mentally employed and on return from such employment	280—282
Forfeiture of pay	283
Discount nuance of pay on d scharge transfer to pens on or the reserve etc	284—285
RULES REGULATING THE GRANT OF EXTRA DUTY PAY TO INDIAN TROOPS	286
RULES GOVERNING THE GRANT TO INDIAN COMBATANTS (REGIMENTAL AND DEPARTMENTAL) OF—	
Good service pay	287—291
Good conduct pay	293—297
RULES GOVERNING THE GRANT OF CORPS PAY TO—	
Indian officers and other ranks of M T Units	298
Head Cooks of the Indian Hospital Corps	299
RULES REGARDING THE GRANT OF BATTA TO—	
Combatants	300—302
Non Combatants	303—304
Pules regarding forfeiture of batta	305
RULES REGARDING THE GRANT OF WORKING PAY TO—	
Officers	306—307
British Non Commissioned Officers and Men	308—311
Indian Officers Non Commissioned Officers and Men—	
Sappers and Miners	312—318
Other Arms	319—320



**RULES REGULATING THE GRANT OF PAY AND ALLOWANCES OF
OFFICERS AND ALL RANKS OF THE AUXILIARY FORCE,
INDIA—**

Para	
Pay and allowances of permanent staff are governed by the rules applicable to officers and other ranks of the regular army	3'1
Pay and allowances of officers and of other ranks are governed by the rules applicable to officers and other ranks of the British army in India	322
Circumstances under which pay and allowances are admissible	313—325
Conditions governing the admission of proficiency pay	326
Government servants retain a hen on their civil appointments for all purposes	327
Conditions governing the grant of bonus	328—329
Pay and bonus for training in the Auxiliary Force are admissible in addition to pay of civil appointment	330
Pay is admissible for day of disablement whilst under training or for period of camp	331
Circumstances under which and period for which pay etc may be granted for disablement	332

**RULES REGULATING THE GRANT OF PAY AND ALLOWANCES OF
OFFICERS AND ALL RANKS OF THE INDIAN TERRITORIAL
FORCE—**

Pay and allowances of permanent staff are governed by the rules applicable to officers and other ranks in regimental employ	333
Pay and allowances of officers and of other ranks are governed by the rules applicable to officers and other ranks of the Indian army in regimental employ	334
Circumstances under which pay is admissible to enrolled personnel	335—336
Forfeiture of pay by enrolled personnel	337

RULES GOVERNING THE GRANT OF RESERVE PAY OF RESERVISTS OF THE INDIAN ARMY AND SUPPLY AND TRANSPORT CORPS—

Date from which reserve pay commences	338
Reserve pay when payable and mode of payment	339
Forfeiture of pay by reservists	340
Circumstances under which reserve pay ceases	341
Pay when called up for service or training	342—344
Forfeiture of pay by Mule Transport driver reservists	345
Concessions to reservists recalled to the Colours etc	346—347

Part I—B.

RATES OF ACTING ALLOWANCES OF—

Officers	348
Departmental Officers Warrant and Non Commissioned Officers I U L } Warrant and Non Commissioned Officers British Army and Aux. Force } British Army and Aux. Force }	348

RULES GOVERNING THE GRANT OF ACTING ALLOWANCES TO—

Individuals officiating in an appointment	349—355
Departmental Officers Warrant and Non Commissioned Officers employed as clerks	356

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xv

Part	
RULES REGULATING THE GRANT OF PAY AND ALLOWANCES OF OFFICERS AND ALL RANKS OF THE AUXILIARY FORCE, INDIA—	
Pay and allowances of permanent staff are governed by the rules applicable to officers and other ranks of the regular army	31
Pay and allowances of officers and of other ranks are governed by the rules applicable to officers and other ranks of the British army in India	32
Circumstances under which pay and allowances are admissible	33—325
Conditions governing the admission of proficiency pay	326
Government servants retain a lien on their civil appointments for all purposes	327
Conditions governing the grant of bonus	328—329
Pay and bonus for training in the Auxiliary Force are admissible in addition to pay of civil appointment	330
Pay is admissible for day of disablement whilst under training or for period of camp	331
Circumstances under which and period for which pay, etc may be granted for disablement	332
RULES REGULATING THE GRANT OF PAY AND ALLOWANCES OF OFFICERS AND ALL RANKS OF THE INDIAN TERRITORIAL FORCE—	
Pay and allowances of permanent staff are governed by the rules applicable to officers and other ranks in regimental employ	333
Pay and allowances of officers and of other ranks are governed by the rules applicable to officers and other ranks of the Indian army in regimental employ	334
Circumstances under which pay is admissible to enrolled personnel	335—336
Forfeiture of pay by enrolled personnel	337
RULES GOVERNING THE GRANT OF RESERVE PAY OF RESERVISTS OF THE INDIAN ARMY AND SUPPLY AND TRANSPORT CORPS—	
Date from which reserve pay commences	338
Reserve pay when payable and mode of payment	339
Forfeiture of pay by reservists	340
Circumstances under which reserve pay ceases	341
Pay when called up for service or training	342—344
Forfeiture of pay by Mule Transport driver reservists	345
Concessions to reservists recalled to the Colours etc	346—347
 Part I—B.	
RATES OF ACTING ALLOWANCES OF—	
Officers	
Departmental Officers Warrant and Non Commissioned Officers I U L Warrant and Non Commissioned Officers British Army and Aux	348
RULES GOVERNING THE GRANT OF ACTING ALLOWANCES TO—	
Individuals officiating in an appointment	349—355
Departmental Officers Warrant and Non Commissioned Officers employed as clerks	356

	Para
Part I—C.	
Preamble	357
Rates of pay, staff pay, etc., of—	
Commandants	358
General officers and lines of communication Commanders	359
Medical officers	360
Miscellaneous staff	361
Ordnance Department and I A O Corps	362
Royal Artillery	363
Royal Engineers	364
Signal Service	365
Supply and Transport Corps	366
Veterinary Staff	367
Charge of transport animals	368
Detachment Commands and Staff	369
India Unattached List	370—377
Indian Medical Department	378—379
Miscellaneous appointments—British ranks and Military and Civilian Clerks	380
Acting appointments, etc. (British ranks)	381
Indian ranks	382
Rules relating to Field Service—	
Salary of a divisional or brigade command in the field is allowed only during actual exercise of the command	383
Pay and allowances of an officer holding an appointment for which a special rate of pay is not laid down	384
Pay and allowances of officers selected for field appointments	385
Officers placed on sick list while on field service	386
An officer officiating vice a sick or wounded officer	387
An officer holding a specially created or temporary staff or administrative appointment	387
Pay and allowances of officers of the R E	388
Pay and allowances of officers of the L M S	389
Individuals of the I U L	390—391
Units assembling for eventual service in the field	392
Depôt allowances of Indian Units	393
Military Subordinates of other than purely Military Departments	394
Forfeiture of field service special allowances	395
<hr/>	
Appendices.	
	No
Classification for tradesmen's rate of pay	I
Rules governing the grant of proficiency pay	II
Rules applicable to persons of European parentage and Christian drummers	III
Authorised personal staff	IV
Authorised establishment of Wesleyan Chaplains and R. C. Priests	V

ABBREVIATIONS.

A. C. Factory	Army Clothing Factory
A. C. R. E.	Assistant Commanding Royal Engineer
A D C.	Aide de Camp
Adj't	Adjutant
A D M S	Assistant Director of Medical Service
A. D. M. W	Assistant Director of Military Works
A H Q	Army Headquarters
A I I	Army Instruction India
A. J. A. G	Assistant Judge Advocate General
A M I M E	Associate Member of Institute of Mechanical Engineers
A M S	Army Medical Service
A. O	Army Order
A. Q. M. G	Assistant Quarter Master General
A. R. I	Army Regulations India
Art.	Artillery
Aux	Auxiliary
A. V. C. or A. V. Corps	Army Veterinary Corps
A. V. School	Army Veterinary School
B. B. C. I. Ry	Bombay Baroda and Central India Railway
Cav	Cavalry
C. C. M. A	Civil Chief of Master Armourer
C. in C.	Commander in Chief in India
C. M. A	Controller of Military Accounts
Co	Company
C. of E	Church of England
C. of G. S	Chief of the General Staff
C. of S	Church of Scotland
C. R. E.	Commanding Royal Engineer
C. S. R. or C. S. Regs	Civil Service Regulations
D. A. A. G	Deputy Assistant Adjutant General
D. A. D. M. S	Deputy Assistant Director of Medical Services
D. A. D. M. W	Deputy Assistant Director of Military Works
D. A. D. R	Deputy Assistant Director of Remounts
D. A. Q. M. G	Deputy Assistant Quartermaster General
D. D. M. S	Deputy Director of Medical Services
D. D. Supplies	Deputy Director of Supplies
D. D. Transport	Deputy Director of Transport
D. E. O. S	Director of Equipment and Ordnance Stores
Dept'l.	Departmental
D. C. O	Director General of Ordnance
D. J. A. G	Deputy Judge Advocate General
D. L. Sect. on	Defence Light Section
D. M. S	Director of Medical Services
D. M. W	Director of Military Works
E. and O. S	Equipment and Ordnance Stores
E. and M	Electrical and Mechanical
E. D. Pay	Extra duty pay
e. g	For example
F. G. A	Frontier Garrison Artillery
G. C. Pay	Good Conduct Pay
G. I. P. R.	Great Indian Peninsula Railway

G O	General Officer
G O C.	General Officer Commanding
G O C. in C.	General Officer Commanding in Chief
G of I	Government of India
G S Branch	General Staff Branch
G S O	General Staff Officer
G S Pay	Good Service Pay
H S	Higher Standard
I A	Indian Army
I A A. or I A Act	Indian Army Act.
I A C.	India Army Cavalry
I A E Corps	Indian Army Educational Corps
I A F	Indian Army Form
I A O	Indian Army Order
I A O Corps	Indian Army Ordnance Corps
I A V C. e	Indian Army Veterinary Corps. That is
I G	Inspector General
I H C or Corps	Indian Hospital Corps.
I M D	Indian Medical Department.
I M L	Indian Miscellaneous List
I M S	Indian Medical Service
I M S F P	Indian Military Service Family Pension.
I M W and O s Fund	Indian Military Widows and Orphans Fund
Indt. Bde	Independent Brigade
Inf	Infantry
I O	Indian Officer
I O D or I O Dept.	Indian Ordnance Department.
I U L	Ind. Unattached List
J A C	Judge Advocate General
L R M School	Lawrence Royal Military School
L S	Lower Standard.
M C	Medical Certificate
M ly Ry	Military Railway
M N S	Military Nursing Service
M T	Mechanical Transport
M W	Military Works
M W S	Military Works Services
N C O	Non commissioned officer
No	Number
N W F	North West Frontier
O C.	Officer Commanding
Ord	Ordnance
P. a.	Private affairs.
P and A Regs	Pay and Allowance Regulations.
%	per cent
P f W	Prince of Wales
P W D	Public Works Department
Q A M N S I	Queen Alexandra's Military Nursing Service for India
Q A s	Queen Alexandra's
Q F	Quick Firing
Q M G	Quarter Master General
Q M S	Quarter Master Sergeant
Qr Mr	Quarter Master
Q V O	Queen Victoria's Own
R A	Royal Artillery

ABBREVIATIONS

xi

R A F	Royal Air Force
R A M C	Royal Army Medical Corps
R A O C	Royal Army Ordnance Corps
R A S C	Royal Army Service Corps.
R A V C	Royal Army Veterinary Corps.
R C	Roman Catholic
R E	Royal Engineer
Regd.	Regulations.
RegtL	Regimental
R F A	Royal Field Artillery
R G A	Royal Garrison Artillery
R H A	Royal Horse Artillery
R I M College	Royal Indian Military College
R O	Recruiting Officer
R Q M S	Regimental Quarter Master Sergeant
R S M	Regimental Sergeant major
R W	Royal Warrant.
S and M	Sappers and Miners.
S and T	Supply and Transport.
S A School	Small Arms School
S D O	Sub Divisional Officer
S of S	Secretary of State
Squad	Squadron
S S O	Staff on Staff Officer
S T C	Supply and Transport Corps
U K	United Kingdom
U L	Unattached List.
Vety	Veterinary
Vol	Volume.
W O	Warrant Officer

DEFINITIONS.

Definitions of terms used in the Pay and Allowance Regulations.

British pay—of an officer of the British service is the pay admissible to him under the Royal Warrant.

Charge pay—is granted in addition to pay of rank and branch or appointment to individuals who hold specific charges or perform specific duties connected with their appointments.

Command pay—is granted in addition to pay of rank and branch to officers who hold command of stations, regimental units, station hospitals, depots and sanitary.

Duty—includes absence on privilege or casual leave

Extra duty pay—is an allowance granted in addition to pay for the actual performance of specific duties.

Field Service—is service against an enemy or any other service which may be specifically declared to be such by the Government of India. The period of its duration and the concessions admissible are decided by the Government of India.

Foreign Service—is service declared to be such by the Government of India who also decide the period of its duration and the concessions admissible.

Gross pay of British Troops—means sum of the pay of rank and proficiency Pay only.

will be deducted instead of Indian army pay

Incremental pay—is for the sake of brevity described in these Regulations by three groups of figures, namely, a minimum, a fraction showing the increment divided by the number of years of service by which the increment is earned, and the maximum. Thus, Rs 100 $\frac{1}{2}$ 200 means a pay rising from Rs 100 to Rs 200 by a biennial increment of Rs 20.

Indian Army pay—means the pay and allowances of an officer of the Indian army while required to remain in India.

Indian pay of rank—means the pay of rank of an officer of the British service whilst on the Indian establishment and includes the English rates of pay of rank, etc., authorised under the Royal Warrant and every allowance granted in places out of India under the home regulations (such as lodging, light, fuel, etc.) to British service officers.

Pay (of Indian troops and followers)—means pay of rank, class or grade.

(3rd class)

Staff pay—is the personal pay of an appointment and is either paid as a separate item of remuneration or is included in the pay of appointment.

Unemployed pay—of an officer of the Indian army or I.M.S. is the pay he receives when unemployed and permitted to reside in or out of India.

Wing—means half a regiment of cavalry or battalion of infantry. In the case of a detachment, or of detachments taken together, composed of cavalry and infantry, a wing may be taken to mean 350 men.

PAY AND ALLOWANCE REGULATIONS OF THE ARMY IN INDIA.

PART I—A

RATES OF PAY, STAFF PAY, CHARGE PAY, COMMAND PAY, ETC.

1. The monthly rates of pay, Indian pay, Indian Army pay, staff pay, charge pay, command pay, etc., are as shown in the following paragraphs

2. HEADQUARTERS OF THE ARMY IN INDIA.

	Pay of appointment
	Rs a p
Commander in Chief .	8 333 5 4
	Staff pay in addition to I.A. pay of rank
	Rs a p
Aide de Camp (British) to C in C	200 0 0
	Personal allowance in addition to pay of rank
	Rs a p
Aide de Camp (Indian) to C in C (for special duty)	150 0 0
	50 0 0
Surgeon to C in C	Pay of rank plus charge pay as for a 1st class Indian Station Hospital

HEADQUARTERS STAFF OF THE ARMY IN INDIA

3 Military Secretary's Branch.

	Pay of appointment
	Rs a p
Military Secretary—	
If a Major General	2 500 0 0
If a Col on the Staff	2,200 0 0
Dy Mly Secy	1 850 0 0
Asst Mly Secy	1 300 0 0

4 General Staff Branch.

(i)	
Chief of the General Staff (Lt Genl.)	4 500 0 0
Dy Chf of the General Staff (Maj Genl.)	2 500 0 0

Chf de Camp to the Chief of the General Staff	Staff pay in addition to I.A. pay of rank
	Rs a p

† An officer appointed A.D.C. before the 7th March 1922 will continue to receive pay at Rs 1,000 per mensem as thorned in A.I.I. 33 of 1921 if more advantageous.

4. General Staff Branch—continued

(II) Directorates of Military Operations, Staff Duties and Military Training

	Pay of appointment
Director (Military Operations or Military Training)	2,200 0 0
Deputy Director of Staff Duties (G.S.O. 1st grade)	1,800 0 0
General Staff Officer 1st grade	1,800 0 0
General Staff Officer 2nd grade	1,300 0 0
General Staff Officer, 3rd grade	1,000 0 0
Chief Inspector of Physical Training (I.C.T.)	Staff pay in addition to I.A. pay of rank Pr. a. p. 700 0 0
Inspector of Physical Training	Pay of appointment Rs. a. p. 1,850 0 0 Rs.
Bulldog Major (special appointment) I.A.E. Corps	400-1/2-450

(III) Technical Advisers.

	Rs. a. p.
Major General, Cavalry or Royal Artillery	2,500 0 0
Colonel on the Staff R.I.	2,200 0 0
Assistant to Major General R.A. (graded as G.S.O. 11)	1,800 0 0
Staff Officer to Major General Cavalry or R.A. (graded as G.S.O. 2)	1,300 0 0
Staff Officer to Colonel on Staff, R.F. (graded as C.S.O. 3)	1,000 0 0
Signal Officer in Chief	2,000 0 0
Assistant to Signal Officer in Chief (graded as G.S.O. 3)	1,000 0 0
Adviser (Chemical) (graded as G.S.O. 2)	1,300 0 0

5. Adjutant-General's Branch.

(I)

Adjutant General (Lieutenant General)	4,000 0 0
Deputy Adjutant General and Director of Organisation	2,500 0 0

(II) Directorates of Organisation, Mobilisation and Recruiting, and Personal Services.

Director (O.M. on the Staff)	2,200 0 0
Assistant Adjutant General	1,800 0 0
Deputy Assistant Adjutant General	1,300 0 0
Staff Chaplain	Staff pay in addition to pay as Chaplain E. a. p. 300 0 0

5. Adjutant-General's Branch—continued.

Pay of appoint-
ment
Rs a p.

(iii) Directorate of Medical Services.

Director (Lt Genl. or Major-General)	.	.	.	.	.	3,200	0	0
Dy Dir, Medical Services, and Dir, Hospital Organisation	.	.	.	.	.	2,500	0	0
Dir, Medical Organisation for War	.	.	.	.	.	2,400	0	0
Dir of Hygiene and Pathology	.	.	.	.	.	2,400	0	0
Consulting Dermatologist —								
Of under 25 years' service	.	.	.	.	.	2,200	0	0
Of 25 years' service and above	.	.	.	.	.	2,400	0	0
Asst. Dir, Medical Services	.	.	.	.	.	2,150	0	0
Dy Asst Dir, Medical Services	.	.	.	.	.	I M S pay of rank plus charge pay at Rs 250 per mensem		
Chief Lady Superintendent	.	.	.	.	.	Pay of appoint- ment <i>Rs a p.</i>		
						650	0	0

(iv) Auxiliary and Indian Territorial Forces Directorate.

Deputy Director	.	.	1,850	0	0
Deputy Assistant Director	.	.	1,300	0	0

(v) Judge Advocate-General's Section

Judge Advocate General	.	.	2,200	0	0
Asst. Judge Advocate General—					
If a Lt Col	.	.	1,050	0	0
If a Major	.	.	1,450	0	0
Staff Captain	.	.	1,000	0	0

(vi) Miscellaneous.

Dir of Mil. Prisons and Detention Barracks	.	.	1,650	0	0
--	---	---	-------	---	---

6. Quartermaster-General's Branch.

i)					
Quartermaster General (Lt Genl.)	.	.	4,000	0	0
Dy. Quartermaster General (Maj. Genl.)	.	.	2,500	0	0
Dy. Asst Quartermaster General	.	.	1,300	0	0
Staff Captain	.	.	1,000	0	0

(ii) Directorate of Movements and Quartering.

Director	.	.	2,200	0	0
Assistant Quartermaster General	.	.	1,850	0	0
Assistant Quartermaster General (Cantonments)	.	.	1,850	0	0
Deputy Assistant Quartermaster General	.	.	1,300	0	0
Railway Officer	.	.	1,300	0	0

6 Quartermaster-General's Branch—continued

	Pay of appointment
(iii) Indian Army Ordnance Corps Directorate	
Director of E and O S	Rs a p 2 500 0 0
Dy Director of E and O S	2 000 0 0*
Asst Director of E and O S	1 850 0 0*
Dy Asst Director of E and O S	1 300 0 0*
Dy Director of E and O S (Clothing)	} 2 000 0 0
Dy Director of Armaments	1 850 0 0*
Asst Director of Armaments	1 850 0 0*
Asst Director of E and O S (Clothing)	1 850 0 0
Dy Asst Director of E and O S (Clothing)	1 300 0 0
Tech ical officer (Departmental)	Pay of rank plus charge pay at Rs 200 p m plus Ordnance pay

(iv) Directorates of Remounts and Veterinary Services Pay of appointment

	Pay of appointment
Director	P s a p 2 00 0 0
Dy Director of Remounts	2 000 0 0
	Staff pay in addition to R A V C pay of rank
Dy Asst Director Veterinary Services	P s a p 2 00 0 0

(v) Contracts

	Pay of rank plus grade pay in the S and T corps pl s a du v allowance of Rs 500 per mensem
Controller of Contracts	Pay per mensem.
Asst Controller of Contracts	Rs a p 1 000 0 0

* An officer of the Ordnance Department of staff pay as an Ordnancier or for the appointment above of the condition is; the case of an Asst do the ceiling Rs. 140 per mensem.

6. Quartermaster-General's Branch—concluded

	(vi) Farms	Pay of appointment
		Ps a p
Controller of Farms		2 000 0 0*
Asst Controller of Farms		1 850 0 0†
	(vii) Supply and Transport Directorate	
Director		2 500 0 0
Dy Dir of Supplies, Transport, or Mech Transport		2 000 0 0†
Asst Dir of Supplies Mech Transport or S and T		1 800 0 0†
Dy Asst Dir of Supplies Transport or Mech Transport		1,300 0 0†
	(viii) Military Works Directorate	
Director		2 500 0 0
		Staff pay in addition to Indian pay of rank
		Ps a p
Dy Dir		750 0 0‡
Asst Director —		
If a Lt Col		500 0 0‡
If a Major		400 0 0‡
If a Captain		350 0 0‡
If a Lieutenant		300 0 0‡
Dy Asst Director		Dept'l rate of staff pay in para 21 (u) ‡
Consulting Architect		Pay as in the case of special list branches of the P W D.
	(ix) Embarkation Staff, Bombay	Pay of appointment
		Ps a p
Dy Asst Quartermaster General		1,300 0 0
Staff Captain		1,000 0 0

7. Ordnance Branch.

(i)		
Dr Cenl of Ordnance		2 00 0 0
Dy Dr Cenl of Ordnance		2 "0" 0 0
Asst to Dr Dr Cenl of Ordnance (Departmental Officer)		Pay of rank plus charge pay at 1s 20d per annum for ordnance pay

* An officer of the Farms Department may draw pay of rank plus his departmental rates of staff pay and charge pay at 1s 20d per annum in lieu of the rate of pay if he incurs extra expenses to him.

† An officer holding appointment may draw pay of rank plus his departmental rate of staff pay and charge pay at 1s 20d per annum from 1st April 1918.

‡ 1/2 charge pay of Rs 100 per month.

7.

Ordnance Branch—*continued*

(ii) Directorate of Ordnance Inspection

Pay of appointment

Rs a p

2 200 0 0

1 800 0 0*

D rector

Asst D rector

8. COMMANDS—NORTHERN, SOUTHERN, EASTERN AND WESTERN

(i)

Pay of appointment

Rs a p

4 500 0 0

1 300 0 0

Staff pay
in addition toI A pay
of rank

Rs a p

250 0 0‡

Personal allow-
ance in addition
to pay of rank

Rs a p

150 0 0

Aide de Camp (British) to G O C in C

Aide de Camp (Indian) to G O C n C

(ii) General Staff

Pay of appointment

Rs a p

2 200 0 0

1 850 0 0

1 300 0 0

1 000 0 0

(iii) Attached to the General Staff

Staff pay in
addition to I A.
pay of rank

Rs a p

200 0 0

400 0 0

200 0 0

Pay of appoint-
ment

Rs a p

1 450 0 0

Personal allow-
ance in addi-
tion to pay of
rank

Rs a p

50 0 0

Ass stant Inspector of Physical Training and Commandant Army School
of Physical Training (Northern and Southern Commands)

* An officer of the Ordnance Department may draw pay of rank plus his departmental rate of staff pay as an Ordnance Officer and charge pay at Rs 100 per mensem in lieu of this rate of pay if more advantageous to him.

† An officer appointed A D C before the "th March 1922" may continue to receive pay at Rs 1 000 per mensem authorised in A. I. I 33 of 1921 if more advantageous.

7.

Ordnance Branch—continued

(ii) Directorate of Ordnance Inspection

P v of appoint
ment

Rs a p

200 0 0

180 0 0*

D rector

Asst D rector

8 COMMANDS—NORTHERN, SOUTHERN, EASTERN AND WESTERN.

(i)

Pay of appoint
ment

Rs a p

4500 0 0

1300 0 0

G O C in C (Lt Genl)

Asst Mly Secy

Aide de Camp (British) to G O C in C

Staff pay
in addition to
I A pay
of rank

Rs a p

200 0 0

Aide de Camp (Indian) to G O C in C

Personal allow
ance in addition
to pay of rank

Rs a p

150 0 0

(ii) General Staff

Pay of appoint
ment

Rs a p

2200 0 0

1850 0 0

1300 0 0

1000 0 0

Col on the Staff

G S O , 1st grade

G S O , 2nd grade

G S O , 3rd grade

(iii) Attached to the General Staff

Staff pay in
addition to I A
pay of rank

Rs a p

200 0 0

Inspector of Educational Training (Major)

Command Instructor in Gunnery (Lieut Col) (Northern Command)

Command Instructor in Gunnery (Eastern Western and Southern
Commands)

400 0 0

200 0 0

Pay of appoint
ment

Rs a p

1450 0 0

Personal allow
ance in addi
tion to pay of
rank

Rs a p

50 0 0

Ass stant Inspector of Physical Training and Commandant Army School
of Physical Tra nning (Northern and southern Commands)

Subadar Major I A E Corps

* An officer of the Ordnance Department may draw pay of rank plus his departmental
rate of staff pay as an officer in the rank of _____ of this
pay at

**8. COMMANDS—NORTHERN, SOUTHERN, EASTERN AND WESTERN—
continued**

(iv) Administrative, Technical and Departmental Staff

			Pay of appointment
			Rs a p
Dy Adjt and Qr Mr Genl (Major Genl)			2 500 0 0
Ditto	(Col on the Staff)		2 200 0 0
Asst Adjt Genl			
Asst Qr Mr Genl			{ 180 0 0
Asst Dir, Auxiliary Force			
Dy Asst Qr Mr Genl			{ 1300 0 0
Dy Asst Adjt Genl .			
Dy Asst Dir, Auxiliary Force			{ 1300 0 0
Staff Captain			1 000 0 0
Col Comdt, R A or R E			2 200 0 0
Staff officer R E 1st grade (Northern Command)			1,800 0 0
Staff Officer, R A or R E, 2nd grade			1 300 0 0
Chief Engineer .			2 300 0 0
			Staff pay in addition to Indian pay of rank
Dy Chief Engineer —			Rs a p
If a Lt Col .			550 0 0
If a Major			400 0 0
If a Captain . .			350 0 0
If a Lieutenant			300 0 0
Dy Asst Dir Mly Works			{ Deptl rate of staff pay as authorised in para 21 (ii)
Dy Asst Dir, Mly Works (E and M)			
			Pay of appointment
Dy Dir, Medl Services (Maj Genl) . . .			Rs a p
Dy Asst Dir, Medl Services . . .			. 2,750 0 0
			I M S pay of rank plus charge pay of Rs 200 per mensem
Dy Dr, Vety Services—			Rs a p
If a Colonel			2,150 0 0
If a Lt. Col			1,850 0 0
			Staff pay in addition to R. A. V. C. pay of rank
Asst. Dir, Vety Services			Rs a p
			300 0 0
			Pay of appointment
Chief Genl Officer			Rs a p
Dy Judge Advocate-Cenl.			{ 1,650 0 0
Asst Judge Advocate-Cenl. (Lt Col)			1,650 0 0
Asst. Judge Advocate-Genl			1,450 0 0



**8 COMMANDS—NORTHERN, SOUTHERN, EASTERN AND WESTERN—
continued**

(iv) Administrative, Technical and Departmental Staff

		Pay of appointment <i>Rs. a. p.</i>
Dy Adjt and Qr Mr Genl (Major Cert.)		2 500 0 0
Ditto (Col on the Staff)		2 200 0 0
Asst Adjt Genl		
Asst Qr Mr Genl		1 800 0 0
Asst Dir, Auxiliary Force		
Dy Asst Qr Mr Genl		
Dy Asst Adjt Genl		1 300 0 0
Dy Asst Dir Auxiliary Force		
Staff Captain		1 000 0 0
Col Comdt R A or R E		2 300 0 0
Staff officer R L 1st grade (Northern Command)		1,800 0 0
Staff Officer R A or R E 2nd grade		1 300 0 0
Chief Eng neer	—	2 300 0 0
		Staff pay in addition to Ind an pay of rank <i>Rs. a. p.</i>
Dy Chief Eng neer —		
If a Lt Col		550 0 0
If a Major		400 0 0
If a Captain		350 0 0
If a Lieutenant		300 0 0
Dy Asst Dir, Mly Works		Dept'l rate of staff pay as authorised in para 21 (ii)
Dy Asst Dir, Mly Works (E. and M.)		
		Pay of appointment <i>Rs. a. p.</i>
Dy Dr Medi Services (Maj Genl)		2 750 0 0
Dy Asst Dir, Medi Services	. . . . .	I M S pay of rank plus charge pay of Rs 250 per mensem <i>Rs. a. p.</i>
Dy Dr Vety Services —		
If a Colonel	. . . . .	2 150 0 0
If a Lt. Col	. . . . .	1,850 0 0
		Staff pay in addition to R. A. V. C. pay of rank. <i>Rs. a. p.</i>
Asst Dir, Vety Services	. . . . .	300 0 0
		Pay of appointment <i>Rs. a. p.</i>
Chief Genl Officer	. . . . .	1,650 0 0
Dy Judge Advocate-Cenl.	. . . . .	1,600 0 0
Asst Judge Advocate-Cenl. (Lt Col)	. . . . .	1,400 0 0
Asst Judge Advocate-Genl.	. . . . .	1,400 0 0

**8. COMMANDS—NORTHERN, SOUTHERN, EASTERN AND WESTERN—
continued.**

(iv) Administrative, Technical and Departmental Staff.

					Pay of appointment
Dy Adjt and Qr Mr Genl (Major Genl)	.	.	.	.	Rs a p 2,500 0 0
Ditto	(Col on the Staff)	.	.	.	2,200 0 0
Asst Adjt Genl	.	.	.	.
Asst Qr Mr Genl	.	.	.	.	1,800 0 0
Asst Dir, Auxiliary Force	.	.	.	.
Dy Asst Qr Mr Genl	.	.	.	.
Dy Asst Adjt Genl	.	.	.	.	1,300 0 0
Dy Asst Dir, Auxiliary Force	.	.	.	.
Staff Captain	.	.	.	.	1,000 0 0
Col Comdt, R A or R E	.	.	.	.	2,700 0 0
Staff officer, R.I., 1st grade (Northern Command)	.	.	.	.	1,800 0 0
Staff Officer, R.A. or R.E., 2nd grade	.	.	.	.	1,300 0 0
Chief Engineer	.	.	.	.	2,300 0 0
					Staff pay in addition to Indian pay of rank
Dy Chief Engineer—					Rs a p.
If a Lt Col	.	.	.	.	550 0 0
If a Major	.	.	.	.	400 0 0
If a Captain	.	.	.	.	350 0 0
If a Lieutenant	.	.	.	.	300 0 0
Dy Asst Dir, Mly Works	.	.	.	.
Dy Asst Dir, Mly Works (E and M)	.	.	.	.	Dept'l rate of staff pay as authorised in para 21 (ii)
					Pay of appointment
Dy Dir, Medl Services (Maj.-Genl)	.	.	.	.	Rs a p. 2,750 0 0
Dy Asst Dir, Medl Services	.	.	.	.	I M S pay of rank plus charge pay of Rs 250 per mensem.
Dy Dr. Vety. Services—					Rs a p.
If a Colonel	.	.	.	.	2,150 0 0
If a Lt.-Col.	.	.	.	.	1,850 0 0
					Staff pay in addition to Lt. A. V. C. pay of rank.
Asst. Dir, Vety. Services	.	.	.	.	Rs a p. 300 0 0
					Pay of appointment
Chief Legal Officer	.	.	.	.	Rs a p.
Dy Judge Advocate Genl	.	.	.	.	1,850 0 0
Asst Judge Advocate Genl (Lt Col)	.	.	.	.	1,650 0 0
Asst Judge Advocate Genl.	.	.	.	.	1,450 0 0

8 COMMANDS—NORTHERN, SOUTHERN, EASTERN AND WESTERN— concluded

(iv) Administrative Technical and Departmental Staff—continued

	Pay of appointment Rs a p
Dy Dr of Ordnance Stores	180 0 0*
Asst Dr of Ordnance Stores	} 180 0 0
Inspector of Remounts	180 0 0
Inspector of S and T	000 0 0
Inspector of Messing	1300 0 0

9 DISTRICT COMMANDS AND STAFF

(i) Commands

G O C 1st class district (Maj Genl)	300 0 0
G O C 2nd class district (Maj Genl)	000 0 0

Staff pay in
addition to I A
pay of rank

	Rs a p
A de de Camp	50 0 0‡

(ii) General Staff

	Pay Rs a p
G S O 1st grade	1800 0 0
G S O 2nd grade	1300 0 0
G S O 3rd grade	1000 0 0

(iii) Attached to the General Staff

Staff pay in
addition to I A
pay of rank

	Rs a p
District Supervising Officer Physical Training (Captain)	00 0 0
Educator Officer (Captain)	150 0 0

Subadar I A E Corps
Pay of rank
(see para 61)

(iv) Administrative Technical and Departmental Staff

Pay of appointment
Rs a p

Dy Adjt and Qr Mr Genl (Col on the Staff)	00 0 0
Asst Adjt and Qr Mr Genl	} 1800 0 0
Asst Qr Mr Genl	} 1800 0 0
Dy Asst Adjt Genl	} 1800 0 0
Dy Asst Qr Mr Genl	} 1800 0 0
Dy Asst Adjt and Qr Mr Genl	} 1800 0 0
D Asst Dr Auxiliary Force	} 1600 0 0
Staff Captain	} 1600 0 0

* An officer holding this appointment may draw pay of rank plus b s departmental rate of staff pay as an Ordnance officer and charge pay at Rs 00 per mensem in lieu of the rate of pay if more advantageous to him.

† An officer appointed A. D. C before the 11 March 1920 may continue to receive pay at Rs 1000 per mensem until or sed in A 1 I 33 of 1921 if more advantageous.

9. DISTRICT COMMANDS AND STAFF—continued

(iv) Administrative, Technical and Departmental Staff—continued

	Staff pay in ad dition to Indian pay of rank
	<i>Rs a p</i>
Commanding R F (Col or Lt Col)	700 0 0
Commanding P E Sind Rajputana Dist and Peshawar District office	550 0 0
Asst Commanding R E of a M W Sub District	400 0 0
Asst Commanding R E, Baluchistan District office	300 0 0
	300 0 0
	Dept'l rate of staff pay in para 21 (n)
	Pay of appointment
	<i>Rs a p</i>
Asst Dir of S and T	1,850 0 0*
Dv Asst Dir of Supplies Transport, cr & and T	1,300 0 0†
Asst Dir, Medl Services (district and independent brigade)	}
Asst Dir, Medl Services, (Aden Bde)	2,400 0 0
Dy Asst Dir, Medl Services	I M S pay of rank plus charge pay of Rs 250 per mensem
	Pay of appointment
	<i>Rs a p</i>
Dy Asst Dir of Ordnance Stores	1,300 0 0†
	Staff pay in addition to R A V C pay of rank
	<i>Rs a p</i>
Dv Asst Dir of Vety Services	100 0 0
	Pay of appointment
	<i>Rs a p</i>
Dv Asst Dir of Pemounts	1,300 0 0†

10. BRIGADE COMMANDS AND STAFF—CAVALRY, INFANTRY, ARTILLERY AND R E

	<i>Rs a p</i>
Col Commandant	2,300 0 0
Brigade Major	1,300 0 0
Staff Captain	1,000 0 0

* Pay of rank plus departmental rate of staff pay and charge pay at Rs 100 per mensem may be drawn in lieu of this rate if more advantageous.

† An officer holding this appointment may draw pay of rank plus his departmental rate of staff pay in lieu of this rate of pay, if more advantageous to him.

11. STATION COMMANDS AND STATION STAFF OFFICERS.

Station Commander—										Command pay in addition to regimental pay and allowances			
										Rs	a	p	
Chitral	{	200	0	0
Malahand				
Mhow				
Secunderabad		100	0	0
Poona	{			
Madras				
										Pay of appointment			
S. S. O., 1st class	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Rs	a	p
S. S. O., 2nd class	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	030	0	0
	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	900	0	0
										Staff pay in addition to regimental pay and allowances			
S. S. O., 3rd class	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	Rs	a	p
	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	30	0	0

INSTRUCTIONAL ESTABLISHMENTS.

(i) Armoured Motor Centre, Ahmednagar.

(I) Armoured Motor Centre, Annamalagar.	Staff pay in addition to I.A. pay of rank
Commandant (Major)	P s a p 400 0 0
Instructor (Major or Captain)	300 0 0
Asst Instructor (Capt or Lieut)	
Adjutant and Qr Mr (Captain)	200 0 0

(ii) Army Signal School, Poona-

Indian Officer (Jemadar, Indian Signal Service)

Pay of rank plus
 e d. pay at
 Rs 20 per
 menseni
 Pay of rank plus
 e d pay at
 Rs 20 per
 menseni

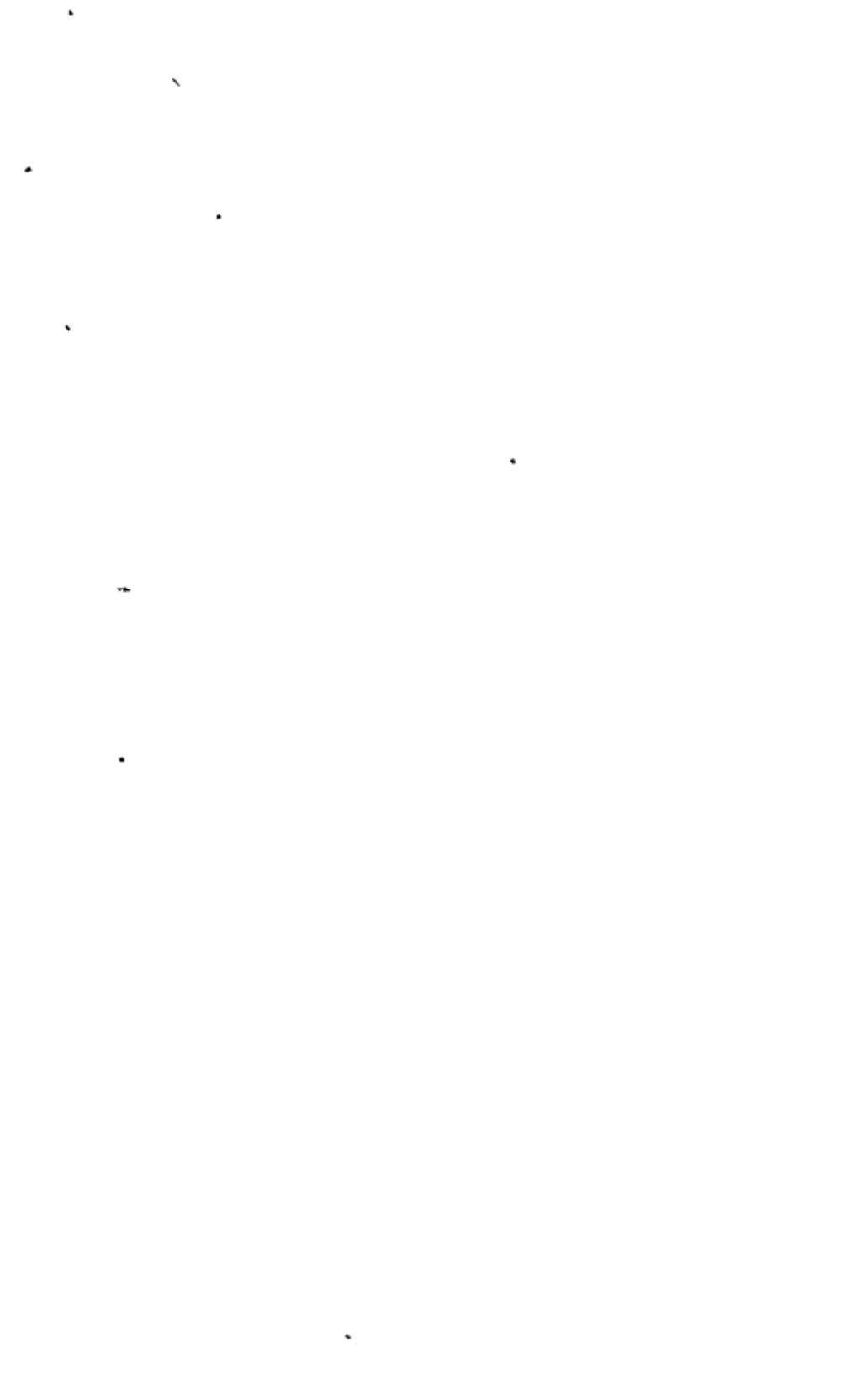
(iii) Army Veterinary Schools, Ambala and Poona.

Staff pay in
addition to R
A V C pay of
rank

Principal, Ambala School

rank
 $R_s \quad a \quad p$
 200 0 0

Note.—The Principal, A. V. School, Poonch, receives Rs. 200 per mensem from school funds (para. 48, A. R. I., Vol. VIII).



12 INSTRUCTIONAL ESTABLISHMENTS—*continued*(v) Cavalry School, Saugor—*continued*

	Extra duty pay in addition to pay of rank
	Rs a p
Indian Officer Instructor (R aldar)	30 0 0
Ind an Officer Instructor (Jemadar)	15 0 0
Qr Mr Jemadar	15 0 0

(vi) Indian Army School of Education, Belgaum

	Staff pay in addition to L A pay of rank
	Rs a p
Commandant and Chief Instructor (Major)	400 0 0
	Pay of appointment
Instructor (Captain)	1000 0 0
Adjutant and Qr Mr (Captain)	1000 0 0 (provisional)
Indian Instructor (Subadar Major special appointment in I A E Corps)	400—½—450

	Extra duty pay in addition to pay of rank
	Rs a p
Indian Instructor (Subadar I A E Corps)	20 0 0
Asst Instructor (Jemadar I A E Corps)	15 0 0
Jemadar Adjutant and Qr Mr	30 0 0

(vii) Lawrence Royal Military School, Sanawar

	Pav per mensem.
	Rs a p
Principal	800 0 0*
Boys School—	
Headmaster	500—½—750
1st Assistant master	400—½—500
2nd Assistant master	
3rd Assistant master	
4th Assistant master	
5th Assistant master	
6th Assistant master	
7th Assistant master	
8th Assistant master	
Stenography Teacher	200 0 0

* The present incumbent will draw grade pay as chaplain plus local allowances authorised in Part II—Pay and Allowance Regulations.



12. INSTRUCTIONAL ESTABLISHMENTS—continued

(vii) Lawrence Royal Military School, Sanawar—continued

	Pay per mensem <i>Rs a p</i>
Girls School—	
Headmistress	300—½—400
1st Assistant mistress	250—½—300
2nd Assistant mistress	200—½—200
3rd Assistant mistress	} 175—½—200
4th Assistant mistress	} 150—½—175
5th Assistant mistress	} 120—½—150
6th Assistant mistress	} 200—½—200
7th Assistant mistress	200—½—250
8th Assistant mistress	150—½—200
9th Assistant mistress	80 0 0
Domestic Economy Mistress	
Nursing Sister	110—½—120
Nurse (Infants Depot)	
Head matron—	
Girls school	150—½—200
Preparatory school	110—½—120
Assistant matron	

(viii) Lawrence School, Mount Abu

	Pay per mensem <i>Rs</i>
Head Master	400—½—500

(ix) Light Mortar and Grenade Wing, Small Arms School, Pachmarhi

	Staff pay in ad dition to I.A. pay of rank <i>Rs a p</i>
Instructor (Major or Captain)	300 0 0
Aest Instructor (Captain or Lieut.)	200 0 0

(x) Machine Gun School, Ahmednagar

	Staff pay in addition to I.A. pay of rank <i>Rs a p</i>
Commandant Major	400 0 0
Instructor (Captain)	300 0 0
Aest Instructor (Subaltern)	} 200 0 0
Adjutant and Qr Mr (Captain)	
Extra Aest Instructor	
Indian Officer Instructor (Jemadar)	

I.A. pay of rank and branch only
Extra allowances of rank
plus add. pay at I.A. rate per mensem.

(xi) Physical Training Schools, Ambala and Poona

	Pay of ap part <i>Rs a p</i>
Commandant	110 0 0
Adjutant and Qr Mr (Captain)	110 0 0

12. INSTRUCTIONAL ESTABLISHMENTS—continued

(xi) Physical Training Schools, Ambala and Poona—continued.

	Staff pay in ad- dition to I. A. pay of rank
	Rs. a p
Asst Instructor (Subaltern)	200 0 0
Adjutant and Qr Mr (Captain)	L d pay in addition to pay of rank

	Rs. a p
Indian Officer Instructor (Jemadar)	20 0 0
Indian Officer Asst Instructor (Jemadar)	15 0 0

(xii) Prince of Wales' Royal Indian Military College, Dehra Dun.

	Staff pay in addi- tion to I. A. pay of rank
	Rs. a p
Commandant	700 0 0
Headmaster	Pay of appoint- ment
Assistant Master	Rs.
Assistant Master (Lieutenant, A. E. Corps)	1,500— ¹ / ₂ —1,750
Drawing and Manual Training Master	550— ¹ / ₂ —1,750
Indian Adjutant Quartermaster (Risaldar or Subadar)	525

	Pay of rank plus e d pay at Rs. 30 per mensem
	Rs. a p
Vernacular teacher	200 0 0
Matron	300— ¹ / ₂ —400

(xiii) School of Cookery, Poona.

	Charge pay in addition to pay as Qr Mr of a British unit
	Rs. a p
Commandant	100 0 0

(xiv) Senior Officers' School, Belgaum.

	Pay of appoint- ment
	Rs. a p
Col Commandant	2 200 0 0
Chief Instructor (Lt. Col.)	Staff pay in addition to I. A. pay of rank
Instructor (Lt. Col.)	P. a. p.
Adjutant and Qr Mr (Captain)	700 0 0
	700 0 0
	200 0 0

*Applicable only to officers holding the appointment of Instructor on 13th September 1921
Those appointed after that date will receive consolidated pay at Rs. 1,750 p.m.

3

•

•

•

•

12

INSTRUCTIONAL ESTABLISHMENTS—concluded

(xv) Small Arms Schools

	Pay of appointment
	Rs a p
Commandant, Small Arms Schools India (Colonel)	2 000 0 0

(xvi) Pachmarhi, Satara and Rawalpindi

	Staff pay in addition to I.A. pay of rank
	Rs a p
Commandant (Major)	400 0 0
Instructor (Major or Captain)	300 0 0
Asst Instructor (Captain or Lieut.)	}
Adjutant and Qr Mr (Captain)	200 0 0
Indian Officer Instructor (Jemadar)	Pay of rank plus e d pay at Rs 15 per mensem

(xvii) Staff College, Quetta

	Pay of appointment
	Rs a p
Commandant (Maj General)	2 600 0 0
Asst Commandant (Col on the Staff)	2 200 0 0
Instructor (graded as Staff Officer 2nd grade)	1 750 0 0
	Staff pay in addition to I.A. pay of rank
	Rs a p
Instructor (graded as Staff Officer 1st grade)	800 0 0
Asst Adjutant and Qr Mr General	800 0 0
Adjutant and Quartermaster	200 0 0

(xviii) Supply and Transport School of Instruction, Rawalpindi

	In addition to I.A. pay of rank and departmental rate of staff pay
	Rs a p
Commandant	100 0 0
Instructor	100 0 0

CORPS AND DEPARTMENTS.

13 INDIAN ARMY ORDNANCE CORPS (CLOTHING)

	Pay of appointment
	Rs a p
Dr Dr, E and O S (Clothing) A H Q	2 000 0 0
Asst Dr Dr and O S (Clothing) A H Q	1 500 0 0
Dr Asst Dr, E and O S (Clothing) A H Q	1,300 0 0

13 INDIAN ARMY ORDNANCE CORPS (CLOTHING)—*contd*

		Pay of appointment
		<i>Rs a p</i>
Textile Expert (Civilian)	.	1,000 0 0
Clothing Expert (Civilian)	.	As in his
Chief Inspector (Army Boots)	.	covenant

14. ARMY DENTAL CORPS

		Pay of rank.
		<i>Rs a p</i>
Lieutenant	.	600 0 0
Captain on promotion	.	750 0 0
Captain after 6 years total service	.	850 0 0
Captain after 10 years' total service	.	900 0 0
Major on promotion	.	1,050 0 0
Major after 15 years total service	.	1,200 0 0
Lt Col on promotion	.	1,500 0 0
Lt Col after 20 years' total service	.	1,600 0 0
Lt Col after 25 years' total service	.	1,800 0 0

15. ARMY EDUCATIONAL CORPS

Staff pay in addition to I.A.
pay of rank

(i) Staff appointments

	<i>Rs a p</i>
Chief Inspector of Educational Training (Lt Col) A.H.Q.	700 0 0
Inspector of Educational Training (Major) Commands	200 0 0
Education Officer (Capt) Districts	150 0 0
Chief Instructor Brit Army School of Education	400 0 0
Instructor (Captain) Brit Army School of Education	300 0 0
Asst Instructor (Lieut) Brit Army School of Education	200 0 0

Pay of appointment

Rs a p

Instructor, (Captain) I.A. School of Education

1,000 0 0

(ii) Officers not holding Staff appointments

Indian pay of rank

Rs a p

2nd Lieutenant	42 0 0
2nd Lieutenant with 2 years total commissioned service on full pay	47 0 0
Lieutenant	47 0 0
Lieutenant with 7 years total commissioned service on full pay	750 0 0
Captain	70 0 0
Captain after 15 years total commissioned service on full pay	80 0 0
Major	90 0 0
Major after 5 years service as such	1,000 0 0
Lt Colonel	1,200 0 0

16. CANTONMENT MAGISTRATES' DEPARTMENT.

		Staff pay in addition to I. A. pay of rank
	Rs. a p.	
Magistrate—		
1st grade	700 0 0	
2nd grade	600 0 0	
After 10 years' approved substantive service as such	500 0 0	
After 5 years' approved substantive service as such	400 0 0	
On passing the Departmental H. S. Examination	300 0 0	
On passing the Departmental L. S. Examination	250 0 0	
On first appointment	200 0 0	
Assistant Magistrate—As above, but up to a maximum of	300 0 0	

	Pay of appointment	
	Rs. a p.	
Cantonment Magistrate (graded as A. Q. M. G.) A. H. Q	1,850 0 0	
Extra Asst. Magistrate (Indian Military Officer)	350—1 ^o —500	

Charge pay in addition to pay of rank and branch.

Part time Magistrate at—	Rs. a p.
Baroda	200 0 0
Ahmedabad, Deesa, Hyderabad (Sind) and Saugor	100 0 0
Delhi	64 0 0
Deoli, Dera Ismail Khan and Kohat	50 0 0
Bannu	40 0 0
Mardan	25 0 0

17. JUDGE ADVOCATE-GENERAL'S DEPARTMENT.

	Pay of appointment	
	Rs. a p.	
Judge Advocate General at A. Q	2,200 0 0	
Deputy Judge Advocate General at Commands	1,850 0 0	
Assistant Judge Advocate General at A. H. Q.—		
If a Lieutenant Colonel	1,650 0 0	
If a Major	1,450 0 0	
Ass't. Judge Advocate General at Commands—		
If a Lt. Col	1,650 0 0	
If a Major or Capt	1,450 0 0	
Staff Captain to J. A. G	1,000 0 0	

18. MEDICAL SERVICES, BRITISH AND INDIAN.

(i) Pay of Officers.

(a) Administrative and Staff appointments.

	Pay of appointment	
	Rs. a p.	
Director (Lt.-Gen'l or Maj.-Gen'l)	3,200 0 0	
Dr. Director, A. H. Q	2,500 0 0	

18. MEDICAL SERVICES, BRITISH AND INDIAN—*continued*(i) Pay of Officers—*continued*.(a) Administrative and Staff appointments—*concluded*

	Pay of appointment. Rs a. p.
Dir., Medical Organisation for War, or Dir., Hygiene and Pathology, A H Q	2,400 0 0
Assistant Director, A H Q	2,150 0 0
D. Deputy Director, (Major General) Commands	2,750 0 0
Assistant Director, Districts and independent brigades	} 2,400 0 0
Assistant Director, Aden	}
Deputy Assistant Director, A H Q, Commands and Districts	I M S. pay of rank plus charge pay at Rs 250 per mensem
	Pay of appointment. Rs a. p.
Consulting Dermatologist or other Consultant if authorised —	
When held by an officer of 25 years' service and above	2,400 0 0
When held by an officer of under 25 years' service	2,200 0 0
Surgeon to H. E. the C. in C.	} Pay of rank plus charge pay as for a 1st class Indian Station Hospital
Staff Surgeon, Poona	}
Staff Surgeon, Bangalore	Pay of rank plus charge pay as for a 3rd class Indian Station Hospital
Staff Surgeon, Secunderabad	Pay of rank plus charge allowance according to the number of persons entitled to his services as detailed below —
When the number does not exceed 50	Rs. nil
When the number exceeds 50 but does not exceed 150	30
When the number exceeds 150	50
Officer in medical charge of the Lawrence Military Asylum, Sanawar	I M. S. Pay of rank
Officer in charge, Military Food Laboratory, Kasauli	Staff pay Rs. 400 *
Commander of an Indian Hospital Corps company (graded as a D A D M S)	I M. S. pay of rank plus charge pay at Rs. 250 per mensem.
	Pay of rank. Rs a. p.
(b) Royal Army Medical Corps.	
Lieutenant Colonel, after 25 years' total service	1,850 0 0
Lieutenant Colonel, after 20 years' total service	1,650 0 0
Lieutenant Colonel, on promotion	1,550 0 0
Major after 18 years total service	1,400 0 0

* In addition to old rate of I M. S. grade pay increased by 33½ per cent

18. MEDICAL SERVICES, BRITISH AND INDIAN—continued.

(i) Pay of Officers—concluded.

(b) Royal Army Medical Corps—continued.

	Pay of rank. Rs. a. p.
Major, after 15 years' total service	1,250 0 0
Major, on promotion	1,100 0 0
Captain, after 10 years' total service	950 0 0
Captain, after 6 years' total service	900 0 0
On promotion	800 0 0
Lieutenant	650 0 0

(c) Indian Medical Service.

	Pay of rank. Rs. a. p.
Lieutenant-Colonel, when selected for increased pay	2,100 0 0
Lieutenant-Colonel, from the 26th year of service	1,950 0 0
Lieutenant-Colonel, in 24th and 25th years of service	1,850 0 0
Lieutenant-Colonel	1,750 0 0
Major, after 6 years' full pay service as such	1,500 0 0
Major, after 3 years' full pay service as such	1,350 0 0
Major	1,200 0 0
Captain, after 6 years' full pay service as such	1,050 0 0
Captain, after 3 years' full pay service as such	950 0 0
Captain	800 0 0
Lieutenant	650 0 0

(d) Officers in-charge and Assistants to Officers in-charge of Medical Store Depots.

	Pay of rank. Rs. a. p.
Lieut.-Col.—	
When selected for increased pay	2,300 0 0
From 26th year of service	2,150 0 0
In 24th and 25th years of service	2,050 0 0
For 3 years	1,950 0 0
Major—	
For 2 years or until promotion to the rank of Lieut.-Col.	1,700 0 0
For 3 years	1,550 0 0
For 3 years	1,450 0 0
Captain—	
For 3 years or until promotion to the rank of Major	1,250 0 0
For 3 years	1,150 0 0
For 3 years	1,050 0 0

(ii) Command pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by—

(a) R. A. M. C. officers for the command of British Station Hospitals.

	Pay. Rs. a. p.
1st class station Hospital	510 0 0
2nd .. " .. " .. .	490 0 0
3rd .. " .. " .. .	320 0 0
4th .. " .. " .. .	60 0 0

18 MEDICAL SERVICES, BRITISH AND INDIAN—continued

(ii) Command pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by—continued

(b) I M S officers for the command and second in command of Indian Station Hospitals

	Command Rs a p	Second in Comd Rs a p
1st class stat on hosp tal	240 0 0	120 0 0
2nd	180 0 0	90 0 0
3rd	120 0 0	

NOTE.—For the class fixation of British and Indian station hospitals see A R I Vol VI

(iii) Specialist pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by officers of the R A M C or I M S when appointed as Specialists in—

	Rs a p
Advanced Operative Surgery	
Ophthalmology	
Gynaecology and Midwifery	{ 5 0 0
Dermatology including venereal diseases .	
Other subjects	60 0 0

(iv) Charge pay for the extra charges specified, drawn in addition to pay of appointment or pay of rank by R A M C and I M S officers

	Rs a p
Abu for performance of civil medical duties	100 0 0†
Armament on Factory and Arsenal Lucknow	60 0 0†
British Army School of Education, Wellington	100 0 0
Cantonment Hospital—	
Class A	150 0 0*†
Class B	100 0 0*†
Class C	50 0 0*†
Cantonment Dispensaries	30 0 0*†
Cantonment Dispensary Bolarum	50 0 0*†
Cavalry School Saugor	100 0 0
Civil station (payable to R A M C or I M S Officers in military employ when in charge in addition to their own duties)	100 0 0
Civil surgeon holding collateral charge of an Indian station hospital in the absence of the permanent incumbent	Command allowance authorized for the hospital when available
Cord to Factory Aruvankadu	60 0 0†
Embarcation Medical Officer at Bombay and Karachi from 1st September to 15th April each year	50 0 0
Entice Fever Convalescent Depot Nanital or Wellington	100 0 0
Ferozepur Arsenal	70 0 0†
Gun and Shell Factory Copore	70 0 0†

* Payable from Cantonment funds

† In addition to I M S pay of rank



18. MEDICAL SERVICES, BRITISH AND INDIAN—continued

(iv) Charge pay for the extra charges specified, drawn in addition to pay of appointment or pay of rank by R A M C and I. M. S. officers—concluded

	Rs a p
Gun Carriage Factory Jubbulpur	60 0 0†
Harness and Saddlery Factory, Cawnpore	50 0 0†
Headquarter Staff and Establishments Northern Command Murree from 1st April to 31st October	100 0 0
Medical Store Depot (collateral charge admissible to R A M C officer when no officer of the I M S is available)	100 0 0
Medical Store Depot (payable to I M S Officers in addition to the pay laid down in (i) (d))—	
Bombay, Madras and Lahore	210 0 0*
Calcutta	180 0 0*
Assistant to Officers in charge	120 0 0
New Cantonment Delhi, for 5 months	50 0 0
Officers and subordinates of the several ordnance offices located in Naini Tal the Auxiliary Force staff and European military pensioners of the Indian services residing therein (drawn by R A M C Officers from the British station hospital) from 1st April to 31st October	50 0 0
Ride Factory and Polling Mills, Ishapore (includes all travelling expenses)	60 0 0†
Small Arms Ammunition Factory Dum Dum	50 0 0†
Staff and establishments Army Headquarters during the winter months equally divided between the two civil surgeons of Simla	100 0 0
Staff College	100 0 0†
Staff of Districts	100 0 0
Staff Surgeon Fort William	100 0 0
Staff at headquarter stations of brigades—	
Peshawar (summer months only) Nowshera Jhelum Amritsar Ferozepur Jubbulpore Nasirabad Bareilly Allalabad Kohat Rangoon Jhansi and Jullundur	50 0 0
Jabalpur Abbottabad Bannu Ahmednagar Crater Aden Steamerpoint—Aden and Dehra Dun	30 0 0
Wellington for charge of members of the district Headquarters staff and establishments	*0 0 0

NOTE The allowances for the medical charge of the staff of districts Brigades stations and the Indian Staff College are restricted to officers holding such charges in addition to their own duties

(v) (a) Overseas allowance included in the pay of rank [clause (i) (c) above] of I M S officers.

	Rs a p
Major and higher ranks	20 0 0
Captain & 14 years service as such and over	10 0 0
Captain & less than 14 years service as such and over	1 0 0

* The pay and charge pay of a Lieutenant General for increased pay etc. if it exceed £ 2000 per annum

† In addition 1 1/2 per cent

18. MEDICAL SERVICES, BRITISH AND INDIAN—concluded

(b) Overseas allowances included in the pay of rank of [clause (1) (d) above] of Officers and Assistants to Officers-in-Charge, Medical Stores Depôts.

	Rs a p
Major and higher ranks	250 0 0
Captain of over 3 years' service as such	200 0 0
Captain during the first 3 years' service as such	150 0 0

19. MILITARY ACCOUNTS DEPARTMENT.

(i) Pay of appointment.

	Rs a p.
Military Accountant General	2,750 0 0
Command Controllers of Military Accounts	2,250 0 0
Class I appointments	1,500— ¹ —1,800
Class II appointments	350— ¹ —1,400

(ii) Overseas Allowance

European entrants appointed permanently after the 21st July 1920 will receive in addition overseas pay as under —

	Rs
From the 1st to the 7th year inclusive	150
" " 8th " 13th " "	200
" " 14th year onward	250

NOTE.—The appointment of M. A. G. and Commiss. Controllers will not carry overseas pay.

20. MILITARY FARMS DEPARTMENT.

Pay of appointment.

(i) Farms.

	Rs a p
Controller of Farms at A. H. Q	2,000 0 0*
Assistant Controller at A. H. Q	1,850 0 0†

(ii) Grass Farms.

Staff pay in
addition to I.A. pay
of rank

	Rs a p
Less than 9 years' Army service	250 0 0
After 9 years' Army service	300 0 0
Assistant Controller { After 13 years' Army service	400 0 0
Assistant Officer { After 17 years' Army service	500 0 0
{ After 22 years' Army service	600 0 0
{ After 27 years' Army service	800 0 0

NOTE.—For rates of staff pay to officers who were not graded in the Supply and Transport Corps or were appointed prior to 1st February 1912, see I. A. C., clause 82 of 1900 and I. A. O. 473 of 1905.

* Pay of rank plus departmental rate of staff pay and charge pay at Rs 200 per mensem may be drawn in lieu of this rate of pay if more advantageous.

† Pay of rank plus departmental rate of staff pay may be drawn in lieu if more advantageous.



20

MILITARY FARMS DEPARTMENT—continued

(iii) Dairy Farms

	Pay
Asst Controller —	
If a Military Officer	As an Asst Con troller of Grass Farms plus a personal allow ance of Rs 200 per mensem
If a Civilian	900— ^{1/2} —1 500
Dy Asst. Controller—	
If a Military Officer	As an Assistant Officer of Grass Farms
" " a Civilian	Grade pay as Manager [para 35 (i)] plus duty allowance at Rs 200 per mensem

21

MILITARY WORKS SERVICES

	Pay of appoint ment
	(i)
Director	<i>Rs a p</i> " 500 0 0
Chief Engineer Commandant .	" 300 0 0
	Staff pay in addition to Indian pay of rank.
Dy Dir at A H Q or Comdg R E of a District (Col or Lt Col)	<i>Rs a p</i> " 50 0 0
Asst Dr at A H Q Dy Chf Engr of a Command office or Comdg R F Sind Rajputana or Pe hawar D strict office—	
If a Lt Col	500 0 0
If a Major	400 0 0
If a Captain	300 0 0
If a Lieutenant	300 0 0
Dy Asst Dr at A H Q Command office or Comdg P F Balu ci stan D strict office	
Asst Comdg R F of a M W S I D strict—	Staff pay as in (i) below
If a Lt Col	" 0 0
If a Major	4 0 0
If a Captain	3 0 0 0
If a Lieutenant	2 0 0 0
Staff Captain at A H Q	" 0 0
Comdg M W S I D strict at A H Q	Excess a day over of 10 hours 1 0 0 0 0

21 **MILITARY WORKS SERVICES—*concluded***

(ii) Staff pay drawn in addition to Indian pay of rank by R. E. officers not holding any of the appointments in clause (i) above as well as by officers of the R. E. and other arms of the service who are not borne on the permanent M. W. Cadre.

	<i>P_s</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>p</i>
Lt Col or Major	250	0	0
Captain	100	0	0
Lieutenant	150	0	0
"nd Lieutenant	50	0	0

Non- \mathbb{R} -valued \mathbb{R} -Fréchet functions have been studied by

(ii) Charge pay drawn in addition to Indian pay of rank and staff pay by—

Dy Dir of M W A H Q	Rs a p
Asst Dir of M W A H Q	100 0 0
Dy Asst Dir of M W A H Q	}
Asst Comdg R E, holding charge of wo M W Sub Distr cts (in addition to emoluments of A C R E of a single M W Sub District)	100 0 0
Comdg R E Baluchistan District and Comdg R E Peshawar District for performing respect vely the duties of Secretary P W D, Baluchistan and N W F Province	150 0 0

22 Q A's MILITARY NURSING SERVICE FOR INDIA

11

(i)	Pay of rank
	Rs a p
Chief Lady Superintendent at A H Q	/ 650 0 0
Lady Superintendent	450 0 0
Lady Superintendent if not provided with free quarters furniture etc	500 0 0
Senior Nursing Sister—	
After 5 years service in that grade	350 0 0
On promotion to that grade	325 0 0
Nursing Sister—	
After 11 years in the service	300 0 0
After 5 years in the service	275 0 0
On appointment	250 0 0

(ii) Charge pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by—

	Rs	a	p
Ch of Lady Superintendent at A H Q	100	0	0
Charge sister of a British station hospital where the number of nurses serving is 12 and over	40	0	0
Charge sister of a British station hospital where the number of nurses serving is not less than 7 but below 12	30	0	0
Charge sister of a British station hospital where the number of nurses serving is not less than 4 but below 7	20	0	0

Note — Any change in the rate of charge pay due to fluctuation in the number of lady nurses serving in a hospital will be sanctioned by the G.O.C. the district provided the rise or fall in the number of lady nurses is likely to remain so for a period of not less than 6 calendar months.



23 ORDNANCE DEPARTMENT AND INDIAN ARMY ORDNANCE CORPS.

(i)

Pay of appointment

(a) Administrative appointments.

	P ^t	a	p
Dir Genl of Ordnance at A H Q	2,500	0	0
Dy Dir Genl of Ordnance at A H Q	2,200	0	0
Dir of Equipment and Ordnance Stores at A H Q	2,500	0	0
Dir of Ordnance Factories	2,400	0	0
Dir of Ordnance Inspection at A H Q	2,200	0	0
Dy Dir of Armaments	2,000	0	0
Dy Dir of Ordnance Factories			
	Indian pay of rank plus staff pay		
Dy Dir of E and O S at A H Q			
Dy Dir of Ordnance Stores at Commands	2,000	0	0*
Asst Dir of Ordnance Inspection at A H Q			
Asst Dir of Armaments			
Asst Dir of E and O S at A H Q	1,850	0	0*
Asst Dir of Ordnance Stores at Commands			
Dy Asst Dir of E and O S at A H Q			
Dy Asst Dir of Ordnance Stores in Districts	1,300	0	0*
Civil Engineer Adviser to Dir, Ord Factories	1,200	0	0
Civil Engineer Asst to Dr, Ord Factories	800	0	0

(b) Ordnance Officers

Ordnance officers (other than Superintendents of Factories and Officers of the R A O C)—	P ^t	a	p
Less than 3 years permanent departmental service	250	0	0
3 years and under 6 years departmental service	300	0	0
6 years and under 9 years' departmental service	350	0	0
9 years and under 12 years' departmental service	400	0	0
12 years and under 15 years' departmental service	450	0	0
15 years and under 18 years' departmental service	500	0	0
18 years and over	600	0	0

(c) Superintendents of Factories—

On appointment	600	0	0
After 5 years service as Superintendent	700	0	0
After 10 years service as Superintendent	800	0	0

(d) R A O C Officers.

Officers of the R A O C in actual service with the 1 O D—	P ^t	a	p
1st class Ordnance Officer	1,600	0	0
* 1 class Ordnance Officer	1,400	0	0
3rd class Ordnance Officer after 1 year's service as such	1,200	0	0
3rd class Ordnance Officer	1,100	0	0
4th class Ordnance Officer after 15 years' service	1,000	0	0
4th class Ordnance Officer	900	0	0

* An "x" in the table indicates that the R A O C corps has done its duty of making up the rate of pay of an officer in accordance with the pay clause in the first state of pay table after 15 months of service. This is the case for the 1st class, 1 and 2nd class, and 3rd class. The 4th class is not covered by this pay clause.

** An "x" in the table indicates that the 1st class, 1 and 2nd class, and 3rd class are covered by the 1st pay clause.

23. ORDNANCE DEPARTMENT AND I. A. O. CORPS—continued.

	(e) Factories, etc	Rs. a p.
Inspector of Gun Carrages and Vehicles	.	
Inspector of Ammunition	.	
Inspector of Guns and Rifles	.	
Proof Officer, Balasore	.	
		{ 100 0 0

Pay
Rs. a p

(III) Inspectors of Ordnance Machinery.

Chief Inspector	.	1,600 0 0
Inspector, 1st class after 5 years' service as such	.	1,300 0 0
Inspector, 1st class	.	1,200 0 0
Inspector, 2nd class, after 15 years' total service	.	1,100 0 0
Inspector, 2nd class	.	1,000 0 0
Inspector, 3rd class after 7 years' total service	.	775 0 0
Inspector, 3rd class	.	725 0 0

24. REMOUNT DEPARTMENT.

	Pay of appointment
Director	Rs. a p. 2,200 0 0
Dy Dir at A H Q	2,000 0 0
Inspector of Remounts	1,850 0 0
Dy Asst Dir at A H Q	1,200 0 0
	Staff pay in addition to I. A. pay of rank.
Dy Asst Dir of Remounts	Rs. a p. 500 0 0*
	600 0 0*
	650 0 0*
	700 0 0*
	750 0 0
Distn't Remount Officers	750 0 0
	800 0 0
Attached Officer	800 0 0
	Staff pay in addition to I. A. V.C. pay of rank.
Asst. Dir. of Remounts	Rs. a p. 100 0 0

* Besides £30 per annum payable Extra pay for Extra services & extra pay for Extra advantage.

25.

SUPPLY AND TRANSPORT CORPS.

(i) (a) Administrative Appointments

				Pay of appointment
Director	.	.	.	Rs a p 2 500 0 0
Dy Dir of Supplies at A. H. Q	.	.	.	
Dy Dir of Transport at A. H. Q	.	.	.	{ 2 000 0 0*
Dy Dir of Mechanical Transport at A. H. Q	.	.	.	
Asst Dir of Supplies at A. H. Q	.	.	.	{ 1,800 0 0*
Asst Dir of Supply and Transport at A. H. Q	.	.	.	
Asst Dir of Mechanical Transport at A. H. Q	.	.	.	
Dy Asst Dir of Supplies at A. H. Q	.	.	.	{ 1,300 0 0*
Dy Asst Dir of Transport at A. H. Q	.	.	.	
Dy Asst Dir of Mechanical Transport at A. H. Q	.	.	.	
Inspector of Stocks	.	.	.	Pay and staff pay as an S & T Officer plus an allowance of Rs 100 per mensem
Inspector, Supply and Transport (Commands)	.	.	.	2 000 0 0
Asst Dir Supply and Transport (Districts)	.	.	.	1,800 0 0†
Dy Asst Dir of Supplies (Districts)	.	.	.	
Dy Asst Dir of Transport (Districts)	.	.	.	{ 1,300 0 0*
Dy Asst Dir of Supply and Transport (Districts)	.	.	.	

(i) (b) Executive Appointments

				Staff pay in addition to I. A. pay of rank
Supply and Transport Officer—				
1st class	.	.	.	Rs a p 800 0 0
2nd class	.	.	.	600 0 0
3rd class	.	.	.	500 0 0
4th class	.	.	.	400 0 0
5th class	.	.	.	300 0 0
6th class	.	.	.	250 0 0
Commandants of Silladar Camel Corps—				
If a regt. officer	.	.	.	300 0 0
If a S & T officer	.	.	.	as an S & T officer
Regimental officer employed as Commandant of a Mule Corps or Cadre	.	.	.	250 0 0

NOTE.—Officers of the S. and T. Corps who have not elected the new system of promotion by length of service (India Army Order 68 of 1906) will continue to draw the old rates of staff pay and to benefit by acting promotion and acting pay under the rules in force prior to the introduction of the new system.

* I. A. pay of rank plus departmental rate of staff pay may be drawn in lieu of this rate of pay if more advantageous.

† I. A. pay of rank plus departmental rate of staff pay and charge pay at Rs 100 per mensem may be drawn in lieu of this rate of pay if more advantageous.

25. SUPPLY AND TRANSPORT CORPS—continued

(ii) R A S C officers and officers of other branches of the service employed with the S and T Corps in India, including Mechanical Transport formations in that corps not having adequate qualifying service for staff pay at the rates in clause (i) (b) above

	Staff pay in addition to I. A. pay of rank.
	Rs a p
Lieut. Colonel	600 0 0
Major	400 0 0
Captain	300 0 0
Subaltern	200 0 0

NOTE.—If an R A S C officer fails to pass the departmental colloquial test in Urdu within one year from the date of assuming duty with a unit in India he will cease to draw staff pay and will be restricted to pay of rank only, as laid down in para 30 (i), until he passes the test.

(iii) Charge pay drawn in addition to I. A. pay of rank and staff pay by—

	Rs a p
Asst Dir, Supply and Transport (Districts)	100 0 0
Officer Commanding Supply Depôt Co	100 0 0

26. VETERINARY SERVICES

(i) Administrative appointments

	Pay of appointment
	Rs a p
Director	2,200 0 0
Deputy Director at Commands—	
If a Colonel	2,150 0 0
If a Lieutenant Colonel	1,850 0 0
	Staff pay in addition to R. A. V. C. pay of rank
Asst Dir at Commands	300 0 0
Dy Asst Dir at A. H. Q.	200 0 0
Dy Asst Dir at Districts	100 0 0
Principal, Army Veterinary School, Ambala	200 0 0
Principal, Army Veterinary School, Poona	*
Officer in charge, Record Office	100 0 0

(ii) R. A. V. C.

	Pay of rank
	Rs a p
Colonel	1,850 0 0
Lieut. Colonel	1,550 0 0
Major after 5 years' service as such	1,200 0 0
Major	1,050 0 0
Captain after 2 years' service as such	900 0 0
Captain	750 0 0
Lieutenant	625 0 0

* Receives Rs 200 per mensem from school funds (para. 42, A. P. L Vol. VIII).

27. PERSONAL STAFF OF HIGH CIVIL OFFICIALS.

	Pay of appointment
	Rs a p.
Mil Secy to the Governor General	1,750 0 0
Mil Secy to Governors of Presidencies	1,250 0 0
	Staff pay in addition to I. A. pay of rank.
	Rs.
Comptroller of Viceroy's household	$500 - \frac{50}{1} - 700$
Private Secy and A D C to Governors of Provinces	350 0 0
Aide de Camp to Governor General, and Governors of Presidencies	300 0 0
Aide de Camp to Governors of Provinces	}
Aide de Camp to Political Resident, Aden	250 0 0
Extra Aide de Camp to the Viceroy or a Governor	Pay and allowances of rank and branch.
	Personal allowance in addition to pay of rank.
	Rs.
Indian Aide-de Camp to the Governor General and Governors of Presidencies	150 0 0

28.

DEPOTS AND SANITARIA.

Commandant—

	Command pay in addition to pay of rank and branch.†
	Rs. a. p.
1st class Sanitarium to accommodate 200 men and upwards	200 0 0
1st class Sanitarium at Kailana (Chakrata), Ranikhet and Wellington for the summer months only	}
2nd class Sanitarium (except Ramandroog) to accommodate less than 200 men	100 0 0
Poonasmallee Sanitarium, when the strength reaches 200 men or over	200 0 0
Poonasmallee Sanitarium, when the strength is less than 200 men	100 0 0

Staff pay in addition to pay of rank and branch.

Rs. a. p.

Adjutant, temporary, for so long as his services may be required annually at Ranikhet	150 0 0
Adjutant at Kailana (Chakrata)	50 0 0

NOTE.—In cases where appointments of Commandants or Adjutants are authorised for a portion of the year only, staff pay may be admitted for a period not exceeding 7 days prior to the actual opening of the camp or depot.

† Not admissible in addition to regimental command pay or staff pay.

29.

MISCELLANEOUS STAFF APPOINTMENTS.

	Staff pay in addition to I. A. pay of rank.
	Rs. a p
Commanding Officer, Viceroy's Body Guard	500 0 0
Commanding Officer, Governor's Body Guard	300 0 0
Adjutant, Viceroy's Body Guard	250 0 0
Adjutant, Governor's Body Guard	180 0 0
Pension Paymaster, Madras	200 0 0
Railway Transport Officers at Jhansi and Multan for six and four months respectively during the relief season	200 0 0
Recruiting Officer	300 0 0*
Assistant Recruiting Officer	75 0 0†
Assistant Recruiting Officer for 6 months in the year at Ratnagiri, and at Ghum or Gorakhpur during the Gurkha recruiting season	75 0 0†

Officer in charge Station Treasure chest—

	Charge pay in addition to pay of rank and branch
	Rs. a p
When the incumbent holds another appointment carrying staff, command or additional regimental pay	60 0 0
When the incumbent holds no other appointment carrying staff, command or additional regimental pay	90 0 0

30.

BRITISH ARMY.

Pay of Officers.

(i) Indian Pay of rank.

	Rs. a p.
Lieutenant Colonel	1,250 0 0
Major, after 5 years' service in that rank	1,050 0 0
Major	950 0 0
Captain, after 15 years' commissioned service	850 0 0
Captain	750 0 0
Lieutenant, after 7 years' commissioned service	550 0 0
Lieutenant	{
2nd Lieutenant, after 2 years' commissioned service	} 475 0 0
2nd Lieutenant	425 0 0
Quarter Master or Riding Master on appointment	550 0 0
Quarter Master or Riding Master after 4 years' service	600 0 0
Quarter Master or Riding Master after 8 years' service	700 0 0
Quarter Master or Riding Master after 12 years' service	800 0 0
Quarter Master or Riding Master after 15 years' service	900 0 0
Quarter Master or Riding Master (Lieutenant Colonel)	1,000 0 0

* Recruiting officers appointed before 1st April 1921 will draw staff pay at Rs. 400 per mensem.

† In addition to pay of rank and staff pay of substantive regimental appointment.

30.

BRITISH ARMY—*contd.*Pay of Officers—*contd.*

- (ii) Command pay drawn in addition to Indian pay of rank by officers serving with British regimental units

Cavalry and Infantry

	Rs	a	p
Commanding Officer	350	0	0
Officer Commanding a portion of a regiment equal to a wing on its arrival for service in India—up to the date of the arrival of the head quarters of the corps			
Officer Commanding a wing of a regiment on the departure of the headquarters from India—up to the date prior to embarkation of the wing on leaving India	200	0	0

NOTE.—Except in the circumstances here stated, no command allowance is authorised for the command of a detached wing

Royal Artillery

	Rs	a	p
Commanding Officer of a Brigade of R. H. A. or P. F. A.			
Commanding Officer of a Medium Artillery Brigade			
Commanding Officer of a Headquarters Pack Artillery			
Commanding Officer of the Pack Artillery Training Centre			
Commanding Officer, R. A. Training Centre			
Commanding Officer of a Divisional Ammunition Column			
Commanding R. A., Karachi and Secunderabad	200	0	0*

Tank Corps

Commanding Officer of an Armoured Car Co	67	8	0
--	----	---	---

Detachments

Officer Commanding a detachment of drafts, invalids, time expired men, etc., of the same unit or different corps proceeding to and from the port of embarkation or detained thereat or any place en route—For not less than 50 men	15	0	0
For every additional 50 men subject to a maximum of Rs. 250 for any detachment whatever its strength			

* In lieu of allowance.

† Applicable also to the case of details of a British Cavalry or Infantry regiment detached from their unit leaving India, to join the relieving unit or other units in India.



30.

BRITISH ARMY—continued.

Pay of Officers—continued.

(iii) Additional regimental pay drawn in addition to Indian pay of rank by officers serving with British Regimental units.

	Cavalry and Infantry	Rs.	a	p.
Senior Major		50	0	0
Adjutant—				
Cavalry		122	7	0
Infantry		152	0	0
Acting Adjutant of a wing whilst detached from headquarters; he also acts as quartermaster when a separate officer is not allowed for these duties	{ or Rs. 3 per day for broken periods	91	5	0
Acting Quartermaster of a wing whilst detached from headquarters provided its absence is likely to exceed 3 months (or 6 months if within the same district or brigade) and the appointment is authorised by the G O C the District	{ or Rs. 2 per day for broken periods.	60	14	0
Interpreter, during 1st year of service of a regiment in India (see para 531, A R. I., Vol II)		60	0	0
Officer of the unattached list from date of passing the preliminary test in Urdu		100	0	0
	Artillery			
Adjutant of a Brigade of R. H. A. or R. F. A				
Adjutant of a Brigade, Medium Artillery				
Adjutant of a Headquarters Pack Artillery				
Adjutant of Headquarters Coast Defences, Bombay				
Adjutant of a Divisional Ammunition Column				
Adjutant of R. A. Training Centre				
Quartermaster "				
Adjutant, R. A. and Instructor in Gunnery				
Instructor in Gunnery				
Assistant Instructor in Gunnery				
Assistant Adjutant, R. A. Training Centre				
Record Officer, R. A. Training Centre				
Record Officer, Pack Artillery Training Centre (Subaltern if no Captain available)				
Officer under the rank of Major placed in charge of the horses and equipment of a battery, or of the ordnance stores, Indian establishments and horses or tractors of a medium battery, during the interval between the departure of one battery on its return to England and the arrival of the relieving battery		50	0	0
Temporary Instructor in Gunnery at R. A. practice camps for not more than 6 months each year	Per diem			
Recording Officer at R. A. practice camps for not more than 3 months each year	P. a. p.	5	0	0
Range Officer at R. A. practice camps for not more than 5 months each year		4	0	0
Range Officer, Burma, for 1 month each year	Per mestrum,	3	0	0
	P. a. p.	75	0	0

30.

BRITISH ARMY—concluded.

Detachments.

Per mensem.
Rs a p

Acting adjutant of a detachment* of drafts, invalids, time expired men etc., of the same unit or different corps proceeding to and from the port of embarkation or detained thereat or at any place en route when the number of men is not less than 200 he also acts as quarter master when the number of men is less than 450 .

91 5 0
or Rs. 3 per day
for broken
periods

Acting quartermaster of ditto* when the number of men is 450 .

60 14 0
or Rs 2 per day
for broken
periods

Interpreter for detachments* proceeding to and from the port of embarkation when considered absolutely necessary by the G O C .

60 0 0

(iv) Corps pay drawn in addition to Indian pay of rank by officers serving with British Regimental units.

Tank Corps	Rs a p
Captain, Light Repair Section Officer (Technical)	67 8 0
Subaltern, Light Repair Section Officer (Technical)	45 0 0

(v) Charge pay drawn in addition to Indian pay of rank by officers serving with British Regimental units

Rs a p

Regimental Transport Officer, Cav or Inf for charge of Government transport animals attached to a regiment (but not of hired transport or maxim gun or equipment mules or mules attached for grass duty)

30 0 0 f

31.

INDIAN ARMY.

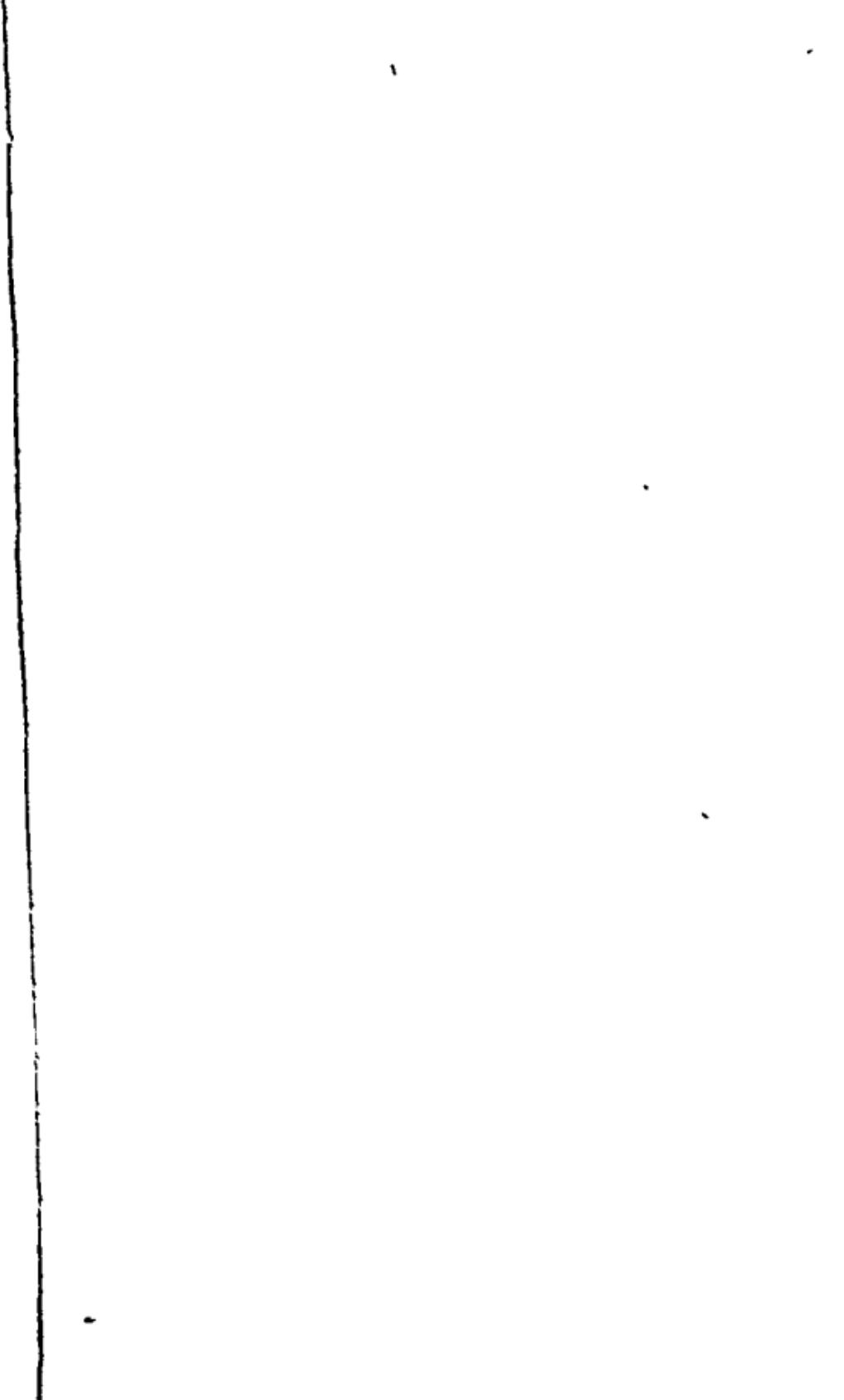
Pay of Officers.

(i) Indian Army Pay of rank.

	Officers who are regimentally employed.	Officers in staff, departmental or extra regimental employ
	Rs a p	Rs a p
Lieutenant Colonel	1,250 0 0	1,150 0 0
Major after 5 years' service in that rank	1,050 0 0	900 0 0
Major	950 0 0	900 0 0
Captain after 15 years' commissioned service	850 0 0	770 0 0
Captain after 0 " " "	750 0 0	750 0 0
Captain	750 0 0	700 0 0
Lieutenant after 7 years' commissioned service	550 0 0	550 0 0
Lieutenant	175 0 0	475 0 0
2nd Lieutenant after 5 years' commissioned service	475 0 0	425 0 0
2nd Lieutenant	425 0 0	425 0 0

* Applicable also to the case of details of a British Cavalry or Infantry regiment detached from their unit leaving India to join the relieving unit or other units in India.

† Includes the cost of stationery and clerical labour



31.

INDIAN ARMY—continued

Pay of Officers—continued

(II) Command pay drawn in addition to Indian Army pay of rank by officers serving with Indian Regimental units

	Cavalry and Infantry	P	s	a	p
Commanding Officer		500	0	0	0
Commanding Officer (Aden Troop)		500	0	0	0
Second in Command		250	0	0	0
Squadron or Company Commander		200	0	0	0
	Artillery				
Major, Pack Battery and Commanding Officer F G A		300	0	0	0
	Sappers and Miners				
Commanding Officer Bengal Madras or Royal Bombay S and M		700	0	0	0
Commanding Officer, Burma S and M		300	0	0	0
Company Commander		240	0	0	0
	Signal Service				
Commanding Officer, Signal Training Centre and Depôt		700	0	0	0
Second in Command Signal Training Centre and Depôt		300	0	0	0
Company Commander, Depôt Company Signal Training Centre and Depôt		140	0	0	0
Commanding Officer, Divisional Signals (higher establishment)		140	0	0	0
Commanding Officer Divisional Signals (Major) (lower establishment)		140	0	0	0
Company Commander, Divisional Signals (higher or lower establishment)		140	0	0	0
Company Commander Corps (Line or Wireless) Signal Co		140	0	0	0
Commanding Officer, Cavalry Brigade Signal Troop—					
If a Subaltern (in addition to additional regimental pay and signal pay)		50	0	0	0

(III) Additional regimental pay drawn in addition to Indian Army pay of rank by officers serving with Indian Regimental units

	Cavalry and Infantry	P	s	a	p
Adjutant		200	0	0	0
Quartermaster		150	0	0	0
Squadron or Company Officer		100	0	0*	0
	Artillery				
Major, Pack Artillery Training Centre		300	0	0	0
Adjutant (Captain) Pack Artillery Training Centre		250	0	0	0
Assistant Adjutant (Subaltern) Pack Artillery Training Centre					
Quartermaster (Subaltern) Pack Artillery Training Centre		200	0	0	0
Captain, Pack Battery or Pack Artillery Training Centre					
Subaltern, Pack Battery, F G A, or Pack Artillery Training Centre		150	0	0	0
	Sappers and Miners				
Superintendent of Instruction					
Superintendent of Park					
Adjutant, Bengal Madras or Royal Bombay S and M					
Adjutant and Quartermaster, Burma S and M		240	0	0	0
Quartermaster, Bengal Madras or Royal Bombay S and M		162	0	0	0
Company Officer		112	0	0*	0

* Administer while temporarily superseding another.

31.

INDIAN ARMY—continued.

Pay of Officers—continued.

- (iii) Additional regimental pay drawn in addition to Indian Army pay of rank by officers serving with Indian Regimental units—continued.

Signal Service	Rs	a	p
Chief Instructor, Signal Training Centre and Depôt	300	0	0
<i> S T C e n t r e r a n d D e p o t</i>			
	140	0	0

Depôt Company Officer, Divisional Signals (higher or lower establishment)	If an R.E. Officer	112	0	0
Company Officer, Corps (line or wireless) Signals		100	0	0
Quartermaster, Divisional Signals (higher or lower establishment)				

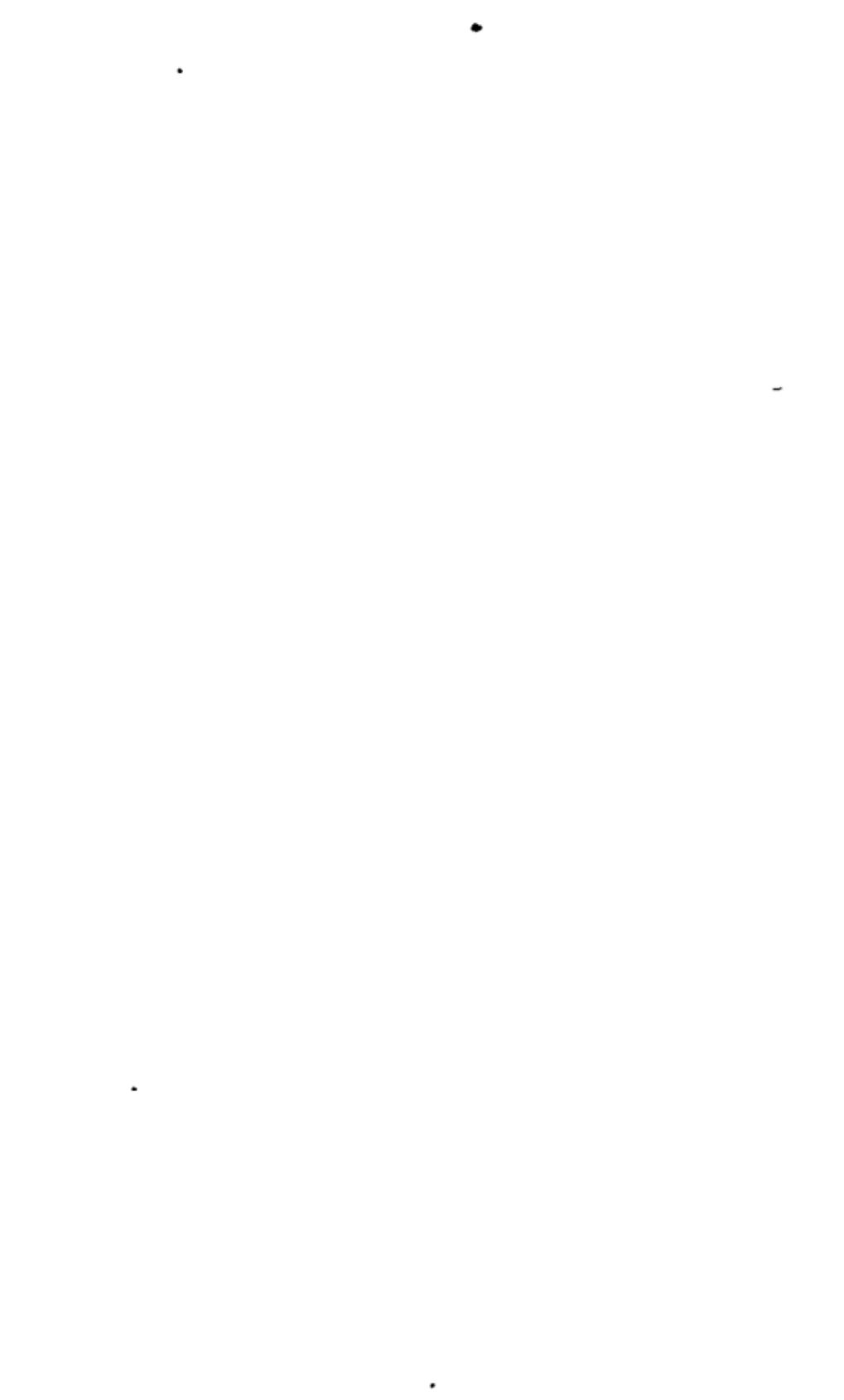
- (iv) Signalling pay drawn in addition to Indian Army pay of rank, command pay and additional regimental pay, by officers serving with the Signal Service holding the following appointments —

	Rs	a	p
Adjutant, Divisional Signals (higher or lower establishment)			
Company Commander, Depôt Co., Signal Training Centre			
Company Commander, Divisional Signals (higher or lower establishment)			
Company Commander, Corps (line or wireless) Signals			
Commanding Officer, Cavalry Brigade, Signal Troop			
Commanding Officer, Construction Section (with M.T.)			
Commanding Officer, Cable Section (Draught)			
Commanding Officer, Artillery Brigade, Signal Section			
Quartermaster, Signal Training Centre and Depôt			
Quartermaster, Divisional Signals (higher or lower establishment)			
Company Officer, Signal Training Centre and Depôt			
Company Officer, Divisional Signals (higher or lower establishment)			
Company Officer, Corps (line or wireless) Signals			

Quartermaster, one Indian Infantry regiment at Bombay for attached men	75	0	0
Quartermaster, one Indian Infantry regiment at Karachi for attached men	40	0	0
	30	0	0†
Harnai and Loralai—			
Over 100 mules	30	0	0
Over 75 to 100 mules	25	0	0
Over 50 to 75 mules	20	0	0
50 mules and under	15	0	0

* The total amount of command pay, additional regimental pay, and signalling pay should not exceed Rs. 240 per mensem. An officer may, on the recommendation of the O.C. the Signal unit concerned, draw signal allowance after three months' attachment to a Signal unit, subject to the condition that the number of officers drawing such allowance does not exceed the authorised establishment of the Indian Signal Service.

† Includes the cost of stationery and clerical labour.



31.

INDIAN ARMY—concluded

Pay of Officers—concluded

(vi) Command and additional pay on boardship between India and the United Kingdom

Per diem.
s d

Officer in charge, troops	3	0
Adjutant and Quartermaster	2	0

Note.—These rates are admissible to officers in receipt of British rates of pay or Indian pay of rank without staff pay

(vii) Overseas allowance included in the pay of rank of I. A. officers

(viii) Defence Light Sections.

Officer Commanding	Pay and staff pay laid down for R. E. officers of similar rank in para 21 (n)
------------------------------	---

(ix) Officers of the Army in India Reserve

During the period of training	Rs 750, in lieu of all pay and allowances, for each completed 30 days of training, or if the period be shorter an amount proportionately reduced, subject to a minimum of Rs.500 for not less than one fortnight.
---	---

32.

CHAPLAINS.

Pay

Rs

Chaplains of the C of E and of the C of S	600— <u>25</u> <u>1</u> —530
	<u>50</u> <u>1</u> —1,300

Clergyman appointed by Government to perform duties of absent Chaplain of C of S receives an allowance of	<u>Rs</u> <u>a</u> <u>p</u>
Wesleyan Chaplain on appointment	125 0 0
Wesleyan Chaplain after 7 years' service whether continuously or not	250 0 0
Wesleyan Chaplain after 15 years' service whether continuously or not	315 0 0
Superintending Wesleyan Chaplain in India whether in receipt of other remuneration from Government or not receives an allowance of R. C. Chaplain on appointment	375 0 0
R. C. Chaplain after 7 years' service whether continuously or not	50 0 0
R. C. Chaplain after 15 years' service whether continuously or not	250 0 0
R. C. Priest at Saugor, and at Mandalay and Moulmein jointly for so long as there are at least 100 British born R. C. servants &c' Government (including soldiers) resident at those stations	315 0 0
	375 0 0
	150 0 0

32.

CHAPLAINS—concluded

(i) Chaplains on Transport conveying British Troops between the U. K. and India

Per diem

5

sive) an allowance of

15

33. DEPARTMENTAL OFFICERS, WARRANT OFFICERS AND NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS OF THE I. U. L.

Army Remount and Barrack Departments, Military Detention Corps (India), Ordnance Department, Indian Army Ordnance Corps and Supply and Transport Corps.

(i) Pay of addition to pay
appointment in column 2
Rs a p

Commissary after 8 years' service as such	750	0	0
Commissary after 4 years' service as such	700	0	0
Commissary on appointment	650	0	0
Deputy Commissary after 8 years' service as such	650	0	0
Deputy Commissary after 4 years' service as such	600	0	0
Deputy Commissary on appointment	550	0	0
Assistant Commissary after 8 years' service as such	530	0	0
Assistant Commissary after 4 years' service as such	490	0	0
Assistant Commissary on appointment	430	0	0
Conductor	350	0	0
Sub Conductor	300	0	0

Pay of rank

Staff Sergeant	200	0	0
Sergeant	150	0	0

As for corres-
ponding
ranks regi-
mentally em-
ployed.

(ii) Staff pay included in the above rates of pay.

Commissary	200	0	0
Deputy Commissary	150	0	0
Assistant Commissary	120	0	0
Conductor	60	0	0
Sub-Conductor	45	0	0

Barrack and Ordnance Departments and Indian Army Ordnance and S and T Corps.—

Conductor	80	0	0
Sub Conductor	60	0	0

(iii) Ordnance pay in addition to pay in clause (i) above to Departmental officers, Warrant and Non-Commissioned officers of the Ordnance Department and Indian Army Ordnance Corps.

Commissary	120	0	0
Deputy Commissary	120	0	0
Assistant Commissary	120	0	0
Sub-Conductor on promotion to that rank	45	0	0
After 3 years from date of promotion to Sub Conductor	60	0	0
After 6 years from date of promotion to Sub-Conductor	75	0	0
After 10 years from date of promotion to Sub-Conductor	90	0	0
N. C. O appointed to officiate as, or act for, a Sub Conductor	45	0	0

**33. DEPARTMENTAL OFFICERS, WARRANT OFFICERS AND
N. C. OS OF THE I. U. L—contd**

(iv) Charge pay in addition to pay in clause (i) above

(a) Army Remount Department.

	P s a p
For charge of farm at Mona or Sargoda	50 0 0
For charge of farm at Hapur, Hesur or Saharanpore	30 0 0
For charge of farm at Ahmednagar	20 0 0
<i>Note.—These rates of charge pay are not admissible to a Civilian Farm Overseer who receives consolidated pay at Rs 200—$\frac{1}{10}$—400 per mensem</i>	

(b) Barrack Department.

For charge of a sub division (declared by D M W to carry charge pay)	30 0 0
--	--------

(c) Ordnance Department and Indian Army Ordnance Corps.

Assistant to Deputy Director General of Ordnance at A H Q	}	200 0 0
Technical Officer Q M G's Branch A H Q		20 0 0
Warrant or N C O Harness and Saddlery Factory Cawnpore for the care and supervision of the armament of the factory		20 0 0
.		20 0 0

(d) Supply and Transport Corps.

Departmental Officers, Warrant and N. C. Officers ranging from	Rs. 20 to 100
<i>Note.—The total emoluments (i.e., pay plus charge pay) of an individual should not exceed Rs. 750 per mensem</i>	
Warrant Officer in-charge of the library and equipment of the S and T School of Instruction	I s a p 60 0 0
Departmental officer or Warrant officer	30 0 0
Non Commissioned officer	When proceeding from one station to another in charge of the victualling arrangements of a regiment or detachment, or of government animals or stores whether mounted at government expense or not, provided neither horse allowance nor travelling allowance is drawn.
	20 0 0

33. DEPARTMENTAL OFFICERS, WARRANT OFFICERS AND N. C. OS. OF THE I. U. L.—*concld.*

	Rs. a. p.	
Non Commissioned officer	When in charge of a dépôt or of a cholera or other camp five miles distant from his proper station, or when in charge of two or more cholera camps irrespective of distance, when detached to another station to instruct troops in transport drill, when employed on detached duties with government animals sent out to graze;—from date of leaving permanent station to date of joining the station to which posted on return from such service	20 0 0
Non commissioned officer or soldier employed temporarily as a Supply Sergeant	While on the march provided he is not appointed to his own regiment or a detachment thereof	20 0 0

34. CLERICAL APPOINTMENTS IN COMMANDS, DISTRICTS AND BRIGADES.

(I) India Miscellaneous List.

	Pay of appointment
	Rs a. p.
Chief Clerk of a Command	650 0 0
Chief Clerk of a District	400 $\frac{20}{1}$ — 500†
Other clerks‡	175 $\frac{12\frac{1}{2}}{1}$ — 375

(II) Indian Corps of Clerks British Wing.

	Rs a. p.
Chief clerk (quartermaster) :—	
On appointment	550 0 0
After 4 years' service	600 0 0
" 8 " "	700 0 0
" 12 " "	800 0 0
" 15 " "	900 0 0
Lieutenant Colonel	1,000 0 0
Other clerks :—	
Warrant Officer, Class I	550 0 0
Warrant Officer, Class II	600 0 0
Staff Sergeant	700 0 0
Sergeant	800 0 0
Corporal	900 0 0
Unseconded ranks	1,000 0 0

* Includes pony allowance at Rs. 10 per mensem.

† Increments will reckon from the date of permanent appointment as Chief Clerk.

‡ Increments will reckon from the date of transfer to the Corps of Military Staff Clerks or India Miscellaneous List in a substantive appointment. N. C. Os. of the Corps of Military Staff Clerks off rating in India Miscellaneous List appointments within the sanctioned complement are also eligible to receive this rate of pay and the annual increments provided the officiating service is satisfactory. I. M. L. clerks who elected to receive the pay and allowances of a staff sergeant, corps of military staff clerks in lieu of their consolidated rates of pay are entitled to the same pay, allowances and concessions as are admissible to staff sergeants of that corps.



35.

F FARMS.

(i) Dairy Farms.

Note.—These Managers are subject to the rules in the C S R.

(ii) Military Grass Farms.

	Pay of rank				Staff pay in addition to pay in column 2
	Rs	a	p		Rs
Commissary	. 450	0	0	Manager .	. 300— ²⁵ ₁ —500
Dy Commissary	. 400	0	0		
Asst Commissary	. 310	0	0	Asst Manager .	. 200— ²⁵ ₁ —300
Conductor	. 270	0	0		
Sub Conductor	. 240	0	0	Overseer .	. 150— ¹⁰ ₁ —100
Staff Sergeant	. 171	0	0		
Sergeant	. 133	0	0	Asst Overseer .	. 100— ¹⁰ ₁ —140

NOTE—The combined pay of rank and staff pay will be subject to a maximum of Rs. 670 per mensem.

(iii) Charge pay drawn in addition to pay of appointment by—

Managers of Dairy Farms P: 29 to 100

36. INDIAN MEDICAL DEPARTMENT—ASSISTANT SURGEONS.

	Pay of rank Rs. & P.
(I) Senior Assistant Surgeon—	
With the rank of Major	700 0 0
With the rank of Captain	620 0 0
With the rank of Lieutenant	550 0 0

**36. INDIAN MEDICAL DEPARTMENT—ASSISTANT SURGEONS—
continued.**

	Pay of rank. Rs a. p.
Assistant Surgeon—	
1st class of over 20 years' service	*450 0 0
1st class	400 0 0
2nd class	350 0 0
3rd class	275 0 0
4th class	200 0 0

(ii) Charge pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by Assistant Surgeons for the charges or appointments specified below—

(a) Medical Charge of—

British troops at Attock, Fort Lahore, Khandala, Murree, Ramandroog, Sitaludin, and Taragarh provided their number is not less than 50	50 0 0
--	--------

Cantonment hospital (usually under the charge of a commissioned medical officer)—	
---	--

If already receiving sub charge pay	20 0 0
---	--------

Otherwise	30 0 0
---------------------	--------

NOTE.—This allowance is payable from cantonment funds

Daily labourers employed by the M. W. S where there is no civil or cantonment hospital—

25 to 99	15 0 0
100 to 399	30 0 0
400 or over	50 0 0

Detachment of British troops,
not less than 50 in number;
also when moving from one
station to another by land,
river, etc

Detachment of Indian troops

land, river, etc	In charge or sub charge, In addition to any charge pay for civil charge of a separate dispensary.
----------------------------	---

Indian regiment, also when moving from one station to another
by land, river, etc

Indian troops of less strength than a wing (payable to a civil assistant surgeon when in independent charge in addition to his own duties).

20 0 0

Laboratory attached to Medical Store Depots—

Senior Asst. Surgeon with the rank of Major or Captain	150 0 0
Senior Asst. Surgeon with the rank of Lieutenant	125 0 0
Asst. Surgeon, 1st, 2nd or 3rd class	100 0 0
Medical Store Depot (temporary charge)	50 0 0

* Applicable only to Assistant Surgeons who entered the service before March, 1908.

**36. INDIAN MEDICAL DEPARTMENT—ASSISTANT SURGEONS.—
continued**

(ii) Charge pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by Assistant Surgeons for the charges or appointments specified below—continued.

	(a) Medical Charge of—excluded	Rs	a	p
Remount Depôt—				
Ahmednagar		50	0	0*
Hapur		50	0	0
Hosur		30	0	0
Mona		50	0	0
Saharanpur		50	0	0*
Sargoda		50	0	0
(b) Collateral medical charge of—				
Government clerks at Rawalpindi		40	0	0
District laboratory or enteric fever convalescent depôt, Naini Tal, in addition to duties of his permanent appointment—				
If in receipt of sub-charge pay for duties other than those connected with district laboratory		20	0	0
If not in receipt of such allowance		30	0	0
(c) Subordinate medical charge of—				
Army Headquarters establishments, Simla		100	0	
Dermatological wards at Ambala, Bangalore, Lucknow, Meerut, Mhow, Peshawar, Poona, Quetta, Rangoon, Rawal Pindi (Banan during summer) and Secunderabad		30	0	0
Government establishment, Ootacamund		30	0	0
Hospital, dispensary, X ray equipment, rest camp, depôt, or survey party, having a separate dispensary		30	0	0
Medical Mobilisation Stores		50	0	0
Medical Store Depôt—				
Senior Assistant Surgeon		150	0	0
Assistant Surgeon, 1st class		125	0	0
Assistant Surgeon, 2nd class		100	0	0
Assistant Surgeon, 3rd class		75	0	0
Assistant Surgeon, 4th class		50	0	0
Station Hospital, British Troops—				
<i>A class</i> —Garrisons whose strength including officers and families is 1,501 and over		60	0	0
<i>B class</i> —Garrisons whose strength including officers and families is 1,001 to 1,500		45	0	0
<i>C class</i> —Garrisons whose strength including officers and families is 1,000 and under		30	0	0
(d) Miscellaneous appointments.				
Asst. to O. C. Company, I. H. Corps		50	0	0
Assistant Surgeon employed in medical store depôt, when not in sub-charge		50	0	0
Superintendent, Military pupil class—				
Medical College, Calcutta				
Grant Medical College, Bombay	{	60	0	0

* Admissible to a civil assistant surgeon who, while officiating as civil surgeon, has the medical charge of the remount depôt.

36. INDIAN MEDICAL DEPARTMENT—ASSISTANT SURGEONS— concluded

(ii) Charge pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by Assistant Surgeons for the charges or appointments specified below—concluded.

(d) Miscellaneous appointments—concluded

	P s a p
Astt. Surgeon when attached to the—	
Ammunition Factory, Kirkee	90 0 0
Cavalry School, Saugor	70 0 0
Cordite Factory, Aruvankadu	90 0 0
Gun Carriage Factory, Jubbulpore	30 0 0
Gun and Shell Factory, Cossipore	45 0 0
Headquarters, Northern and Southern Commands	30 0 0
P of W. Royal Indian Military College	50 0 0
Rifle Factory, Ishapore	45 0 0
Station Staff Dispensary, Simla	60 0 0

NOTE.—When an assistant surgeon who is already in receipt of charge pay for a sub charge is appointed to an additional sub charge, he will receive only two thirds of the charge pay authorised for the latter.

37. MILITARY WORKS ENGINEERING ESTABLISHMENT.

(i) Garrison Engineers.

	Pay of appointment	Charge pay in addition to pay in column 2
Commissary	650 0 0	
Commissary after 4 years' service as such	700 0 0	
Commissary after 8 years' service as such	750 0 0	
Deputy Commissary	550 0 0	
Dy Commissary after 4 years' service as such	600 0 0	200 0 0
Dy Commissary after 8 years' service as such	650 0 0	
Asst Commissary	430 0 0	
Asst Commissary after 4 years' service as such	480 0 0	
Asst Commissary after 8 years' service as such	530 0 0	

NOTE 1.—The above rates of pay include staff pay at the rates in paragraph 33 (ii).

NOTE 2.—If the emoluments of any departmental officer assessed under this para while employed as a garrison engineer are less than those assessed under para 1 (b) of A.I.I. 507 of 1922, the difference between the two rates will be granted as a personal allowance.

(ii) Sub-Divisional Officers

	Pay of rank
Conductor	270 0 0
Sub Conductor	240 0 0
Staff Sergeant	171 0 0
Sergeant	133 0 0

Plus charge pay given below:



37. MILITARY WORKS ENGINEERING ESTABLISHMENT—concluded

(ii) Sub-Divisional Officers—concluded

Charge pay

Rs 85— $\frac{10}{1}$ —125— $\frac{15}{2}$ —230

Rs a p.

19th and 20th years	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	250	0	0
21st and 22nd years	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	275	0	0
23rd year and thereafter	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	300	0	0

(iii) Sub-Divisional Officers (Civilians).

Pay of appointment
Rs

1st to 11th year	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	150	$\frac{10}{1}$	250
12th to 17th year	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	250	$\frac{20}{2}$	320
18th to 25th year and thereafter	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	350	$\frac{25}{2}$	450
Honorary Assistant Engineer	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	500	$\frac{50}{5}$	600

lower rank than a A. C. R. E.

Note 2.—The appointments of Honorary Assistant Engineers will be made and their increments sanctioned by the D. M. W.

38. MISCELLANEOUS ESTABLISHMENTS, I. U. L.

		Pay of rank per diem	Staff pay in addition to pay in column 2. Rs a p.
Garrison Sergeant Major	.	.	
Transport Sergeant Major	.	.	
Sergeant Major, Imperial Cadet Corps	.		14 0
Sergeant Major	.	.	
Quartermaster Sergeant	.	.	12 0
Orderly Room Sergeant	.	.	{ Pay of rank at tradesman's rate
Orderly Room Clerk	.	.	(Group C)
Armament Artificers (except the Assistant Examiner Position Finding Artificer of the R. A. O. C. Inspection Section, No. 1 charge Cossipore) wherever employed	.	Tradesmen's rates [para 43 (ii)]	40 0 0

Note.—Armament Artificer though employed extra regimentally etc etc the
I. U. L.

39. MISCELLANEOUS ESTABLISHMENTS, ORDNANCE DEPARTMENT AND INDIAN ARMY ORDNANCE CORPS.

	Pay of rank per diem <i>s d</i>		Staff pay in addition to pay in column 2 <i>Rs a p</i>
1st class Soldier Mechanic	7 0	1st year	50 0 0
1st class Sergt Asst Exmr	7 0	2nd to 4th years	75 0 0
		5th to 7th years	100 0 0
		8th to 10th years	125 0 0
		11th to 13th years	150 0 0
		14th year and thereafter	165 0 0
		1st to 6th years	40— <i>f</i> —20
		7th and 8th years	100 0 0
		9th and 10th years	110 0 0
2nd class Soldier Mechanic	5 6	11th and 12th years	120 0 0
2nd class Sergt Asst Exmr	5 6	13th and 14th years	130 0 0
		15th year	140 0 0
		16th year and thereafter	145 0 0

NOTE.—An increase of staff pay to a soldier mechanic is given by the officer under whom he is serving but the sanction of the D G O must be obtained before an increment is withheld.

Rifle Factory, Ishapore.

	Factory Section.
Warrant and N C Os and men of the Armourer's Sec- tion of R A O C em- ployed in arsenals, depôts, factories, and in the In- spection Section of the I O D	Pay of rank at tradesmen's rates [para 43 (ii)]
	1 at
	2 "
	2 ,
	Inspection Section.
	1 at
	1 "

Arsenals.

Warrant and N C Os and men of the Armourer's Sec- tion of R A O C em- ployed in arsenals, depôts, factories and in the In- spection Section of the I O D	Pay of rank at tradesmen's rates [para 43 (ii)]	1 at Ferozepore	75 0 0
		1 " Kirkee	
		1 " Rawalpindi	
		1 " Allahabad	
		1 " Ferozepore	
		1 " Kirkee	
		1 " Madras	
		1 " Rangoon	
		1 " Rawalpindi	
		1 " Quetta	

Asst Examiner, Position Founding Artificer of the R A O C Inspection Section, No 1 Charge, Cossopore	Tradesmen's rates [para 43 (ii)]	1 " Madras	30 0 0
Warrant and N C Os and men, R A O C	Pay of rank as in para 43 (ii) or (i) as the case may be	1 " Quetta	
		1 " Rangoon	

40

INSTRUCTIONAL ESTABLISHMENTS

	Subordinate Staff	Pay per diem s d.
Sergeant Major Instructor		
Sergeant Major P of W Royal Indian Military College (fa W O Class I)		14 0
Regimental Sergeant Major		
Company Sergeant Major Army Signal School		
Quartermaster Sergeant		
Regimental Quarter Master Sergeant*		10 0
Barber Quarter Master Sergeant		
Quarter Master Sergeant Instructor		
Sergeant Major P of W Royal Indian Military College (fa W O Class II)		10 0
Clerk		
Clerk of the Indian Military College		9 6
Clerk of the Indian Corps of Clerks (British Wing)		11 0
Clerk V.C.O. Driver Gunner private or equivalent rank		9 0
N.C.O. Asst Instructor Army Signal School		
N.C.O. Instrument Maker Army Signal School		
Sergeant		
Mess Sergeant		7 0
Wife Corporal Army Signal School		
Corporal		
(Fitter) Bombardier or Corporal		5 0
Saddler or Shoeing Smith Bombardier or Corporal		7 3
Head Clerk Senior Officers' School if a soldier		6 9
Sanitary Non Commissioned Officer		
Trumpeter		
Wheeler		
Fitter Signals		
Instrument Maker Telegraph		

* The R.S.M. and R.Q.M.S. at the Armoured Motor Centre will receive 10s and 14s a day respectively if qualified tradesmen.

40

INSTRUCTIONAL ESTABLISHMENTS—concluded

Subordinate Staff—concl d/s

Pay per diem.

Artificer Driver Gunner or private (Group A)

} Tradesmen's rate
[para 43 (i)]
according to
length of ser-
vice and class
of post

Shoemaking Smith Driver Gunner or private (Group C)

Driver Gunner private or equivalent rank

Driver Gunner private or equivalent rank employed as—

Assistant to Mess Sergeant

Bun-sallow Orderly

Cook

Lumber gunner

Line and Feed Orderly

Mess Private

Sanitary Orderly

Stable Orderly

Storeman

} Pay of rank at
normal rate
[para 43 (i)]
according to
length of service

41 (i) LAWRENCE ROYAL MILITARY SCHOOL, SANAWAR

	Pay per diem
	<i>s d</i>
Cb of Clerk and Steward	14 0
Chief Instructor	10 0
Assistant Instructor	
Assistant Steward	
Band Instructor	
Carpentry Instructor	
Gymnastic Instructor	
Cooking Instructor	
	7 0
1st Assistant clerk	
2nd Assistant clerk	80—½—110
3rd Assistant clerk	60—½—5
4th Assistant clerk (Cashier)	45—½—60
Sub assistant surgeon	
Munshi	
	Rs
Organist	50 0 0
Monitor (Boys school)	50 0 0
Monitor (Girls school)	30 0 0
Gr Ass stant	30 0 0
Boy assistant—Boys school	30 0 0
Boy assistant General staff	15 0 0
Printing Instructor	10 0 0
Probationary nurse	10 0 0

41. (ii) LAWRENCE SCHOOL, MOUNT ABU

1st Assistant Master	:	:	:	
2nd Assistant Master	:	:	:	Tradesmen's rate of pay
3rd Assistant Master	:	:	:	

(iii) LAWRENCE SCHOOL, GHORAGALI

	Pay Per day per month
Sergeant (clerk and steward)	9
Sergeants (2nd and 3rd)	7

Note.—If the appointments of 2nd and 3rd sergeants are filled by pensioners their pay will be Rs. 90—1—100 per month each.

42 ARMY VETERINARY CORPS, INDIA

	Pay per day per month
Farrier Sergeant Major	16 0
Farrier Quarter master Sergeant	12 0
Farrier Staff Sergeant	11 0
Farrier Sergeant	9 0

43 BRITISH TROOPS SERVING IN INDIA OTHER THAN THOSE IN DEPARTMENTS OR THE INDIA UNATTACHED LIST

Table I

Normal rates of pay for Cav R A (Horse, Field and Garrison) Inf and Tank Corps and also such categories of the Signal Service R E F A S C R A M C and R A O C as are not classified as tradesmen

P n.l	Rate of pay per month
Master Gunner I class	
Regimental Sergeant Major	14 0
Other warrant officers class I except as may be otherwise provided for	
Master Gunner II class	13 0
Master Gunner III class	
Regimental Quartermaster Sergeant	
Quartermaster Sergeant Instructor	
Squadron Battery or Company Sergeant Major	
Squadron Sergeant Major Rough Rider	10 0
Squadron Battery or Company Sergeant Major Instructor	
Squadron Battery or Company Quartermaster Sergeant	
Colour Sergeant or Staff Sergeant	9 0
Sergeant Cook	
Sergeant Sergeant Trumpeter Sergeant Drummer	
Sergeant Piper or Sergeant Bugler	7 0
Lance Sergeant	
Corporal or Bombardier	5 6
Lance Corporal or Lance Bombardier	4 3

*Includes 6/- a day for keep on the pay and mess book

43. BRITISH TROOPS SERVING IN INDIA OTHER THAN THOSE IN DEPARTMENTS OR THE INDIA UNATTACHED LIST—concluded

Table I—concluded

Normal rates of pay for Cav R A (Horse, Field and Garrison), Inf and Tank Corps and also such categories of the Signal Service, R E, R A S C, R A M C, and R A O C as are not classified as tradesmen—*contd*

Rate of pay
per diem
s d

Rank

Trooper, Gunner, Driver, Private, Signalman, Bugler, Bandsman, Kettle drummer, Trumpeter, Fifer, Piper or Drummer	2 9
Trooper, Gunner, Driver, Private, Signalman, Bugler, Bandsman, Kettle drummer, Trumpeter, Fifer, Piper or Drummer after 2 years' service as above	3 0*
Boy until he attains the age of 18 or is appointed Bugler, Bandsman, Kettle drummer, Trumpeter, Fifer, Piper or Drummer	1 0
Boy enlisted after 5th May 1920, and appointed Bugler, Bandsman, Kettle drummer, Trumpeter, Fifer, Piper, or Drummer, until he attains the age of 18	1 0

Table II

Tradesmen's rates of pay

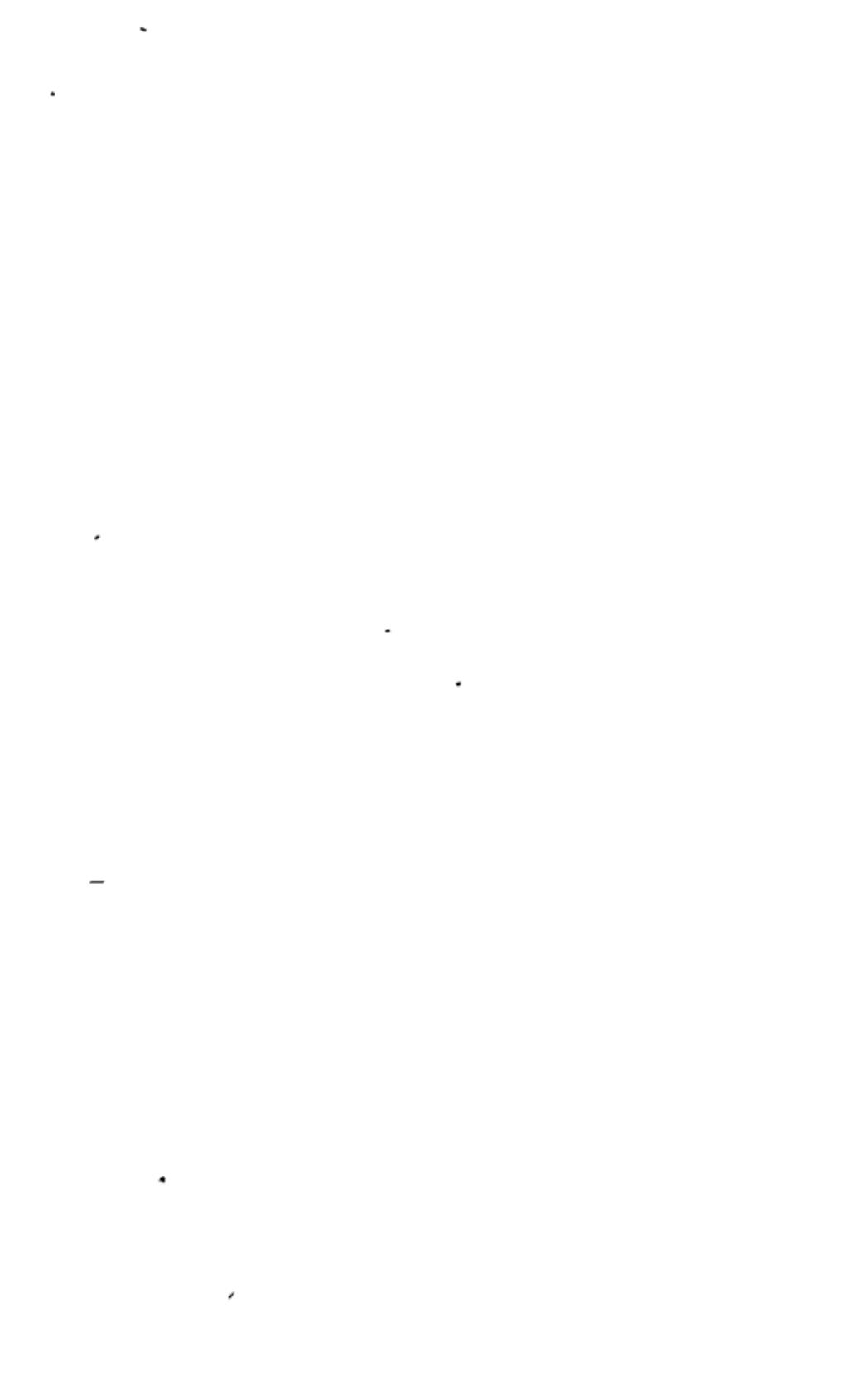
(For the classification of trade groups see Appendix I)

	RATE OF PAY, PER DIEM				
	Group A	Group B	Group C	Group D	Group E
<i>Tank</i>	<i>s d</i>	<i>s d</i>	<i>s d</i>	<i>s d</i>	<i>s d</i>
Warrant Officer class I	16 0	16 0	16 0	16 0	16 0
Regimental Quartermaster Sergeant†	14 0	14 0	14 0	14 0	14 0
Quartermaster Sergeant					
Quartermaster Sergeant Instructor					
Troop, Company or Squadron Sergeant	12 0	12 0	12 0	12 0	12 0
Major, or Staff Quartermaster Sergeant					
Company Sergeant Major Instructor					
Troop, Company or Squadron Quarter master Sergeant or Staff Sergeant	11 0	11 0	11 0	11 0	11 0
Sergeant	9 0	9 0	9 0	9 0	9 0
Lance Sergeant	8 0	7 0	7 0	6 9	6 0
Corporal	7 3	7 0	6 9	6 0	5 6
Lance Corporal	6 6	6 3	6 0	5 3	4 9
Sapper or Private Class I	5 0	4 9	4 8		
Sapper or Private, after 2 years' service	6 0	5 9	5 8		
Sapper or Private, Class II	4 6	4 3	4 0	3 9	
Sapper or Private, after 2 years' service	5 6	5 3	5 0	4 9	
Sapper or Private, Class III	4 0	3 9	3 6	3 3	3 0
Sapper or Private, after 2 years service	5 0	4 9	4 6	4 3	4 0
Boy, when handy at a trade	1 6	1 6	1 6	1 6	1 6
Boy on enlistment	.	1 0	1 0	1 0	1 0

* A bandman bugler, kettle drummer, trumpeter, fifer, piper, or drummer, enlisted on or before 5th May 1920, who was under 18 years of age on 1st July 1919, will not be eligible for pay at the rate of 3s 6d per day until he has been for 2 years in receipt of the lower rate of pay, viz., 2s 9d.

† The term 'Regimental Quartermaster Sergeant' in this table denotes Quartermaster Sergeants who are in charge of stores or equipment for a group of companies or equivalent units, and such other cases as may be specially authorised.

‡ The rate of pay of a Company Sergeant Major appointed as Sergeant Major (Orderly room Sergeant) is 11s per day.



44

BRITISH ARMY SCHOOLS.

(i) British other ranks—Army Educational Corps

Pay per diem

s d

Warrant Officer, Class I	16 0
Warrant Officer, Class II	12 0
Sergeant	9 0
Sergeant (on probation)	7 0

(ii) Army Schoolmistress

When quarters

With quarters are not allotted

Pay Pay

Per annum Per annum

£ £

Certificated Army school mistresses	142 $\frac{1}{2}$ — $\frac{1}{1}$ —276 $\frac{1}{2}$	180— $\frac{12}{1}$ —314
Uncertificated Army school mistresses	77 $\frac{1}{2}$ — $\frac{1}{1}$ —135 $\frac{1}{2}$	112— $\frac{7}{1}$ —170

Additional Pay

To a school mistress who is appointed head mistress in a school during her tenure of such an appointment —

Per annum

£

- (i) Head mistress in Army schools with over 40 but not more than 100 pupils 12
- (ii) Head mistress in Army schools with more than 100 pupils 20
- (iii) Head mistress of a probationers school 24

(iii) Acting Schoolmistress

Per annum

£

(a) Acting Schoolmistress when the number of children attending school is not less than 6 ^{at} in the case of

(i) a permanent dépôt or sanitarium

(ii) a detached wing

(iii) any detachment or battery of R. A. when so quartered that the adults and children cannot attend a school for which a schoolmistress is sanctioned

90

(iv) a vacancy in the appointment of schoolmistress or during her absence —

(a) on furlough or pay or leave on pay in England

(b) on leave on account of certified ill health

(c) when she is posted for duty with a sanitarium during the hot season

Monthly allowance

P s a p

(b) Acting Schoolmistress in the circumstances set forth in (i) to (iv) of the preceding clause when the number of children of school going age is —

3 or less

45 0 0

4

60 0 0

5

75 0 0

44

BRITISH ARMY SCHOOLS—concluded

	Daily
	s d
• (iii) Acting Schoolmistress—concl'd	
(e) Acting Schoolmistress on long voyages when no Schoolmistress accompanies the troops if appointed by the O.C. when he considers there is a sufficient number of young children to form a school	1 0
(iv) Pupil Teacher	Weekly
	s d
Paid pupil teacher when authorised by the C. of G. S. —	
1st year after passing the examination for appointment	10 0
2nd and succeeding years subject to passing the 1st year's examination	12 6

NOTE—Paid pupil teachers employed before the 24th October 1922 who are in excess of the authorised establishment will be paid at the above rates until they are absorbed, or cease to be employed provided that each of them fills a vacancy for a schoolmistress.

45

HOSPITAL MATRONS

	Pav Ps
Permanent Matron at a Station Family Hospital	60- 1-100
Assistant Matron* (soldier's wife) at a Station Family Hospital when the number of dieted patients exceeds 10 (irrespective of this num- ber at Colaba)	<i>Rs a p</i> +15 0 0
Additional Assistant Matron* (soldier's wife) for every additional 10 patients or fraction thereof (except at Colaba)	
Matron on boardship	The rate in the R W
Hospital Matron (Lawrence Royal Military School Sanawar)	60 0 0
Indian Hospital Matron (Lawrence School Mount Abu)	15 0 0

NOTE—Pay is continued to Matrons and Assistant Matrons during the periods the hospitals are temporarily closed in consequence of troops being in relief.

EXTRA DUTY PAY.

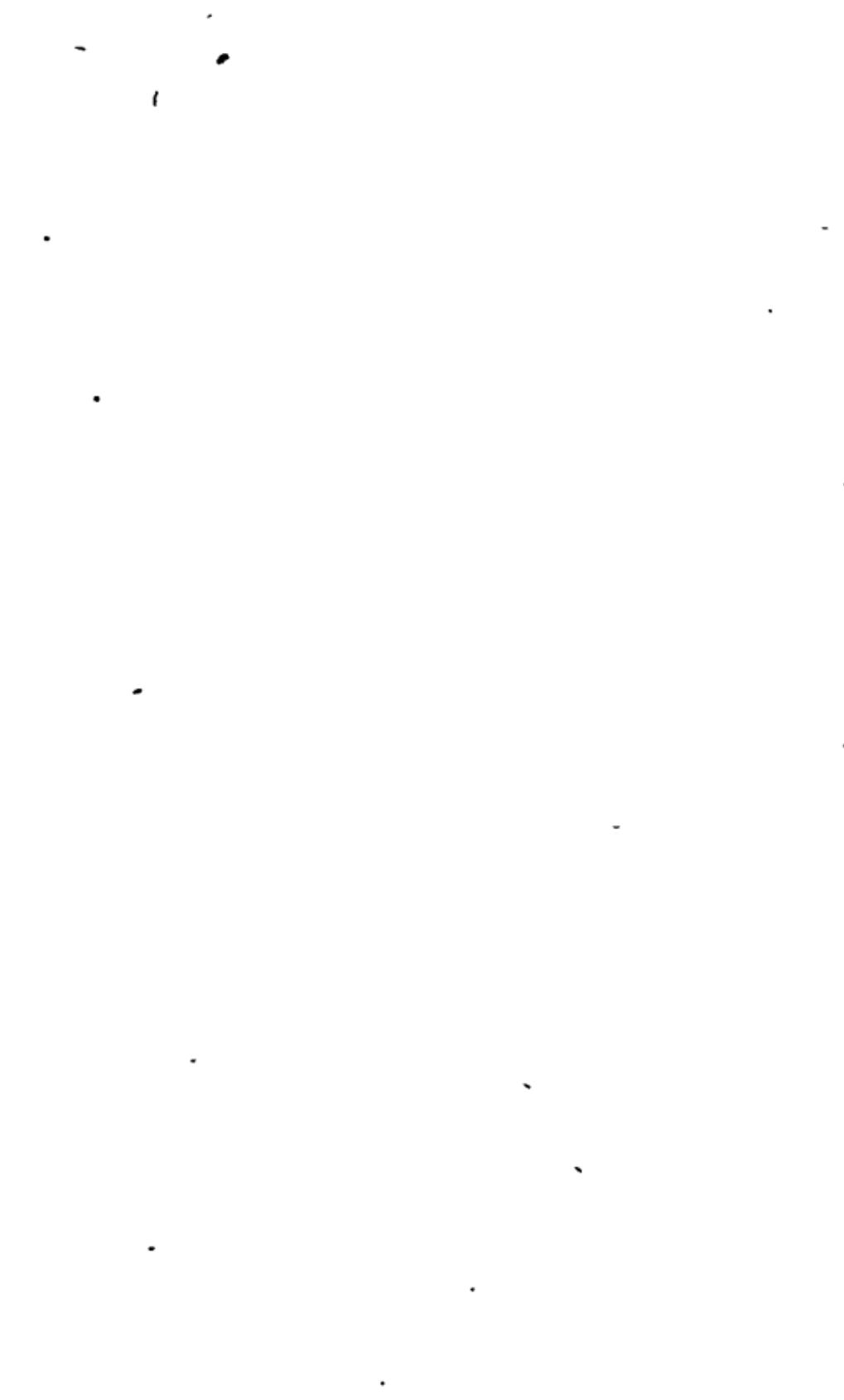
46 Individuals employed in the following appointments receive extra duty pay at the rates specified in addition to their ordinary pay

(1) Ammunition Column

	Per mensem R s a p
<i>Pay-Sergeant.</i>	
1 N C O or soldier employed as Pay Sergeant when the duties of the appointment are not performed by the latter or company Quartermaster Sergeant	12 0 0
	Per diem s d
<i>Rough Riders</i>	
1 Soldier in a R F A Ammunition Column	0 6

* An Ayah appointed Assistant Matron under similar circumstances receives 4 annas per diem (or messick rate at Quetta).

^t At Colaba Rs 30 per mensem.



46.

EXTRA DUTY PAY—continued

(ii) Armoured Car Company—Tank Corps.

	Instructor in Signalling	Per mensem Rs a p
1 Assistant Instructor	.	8 0 0

(iii) Battery or Company of R. A.

	Assistant to Quartermaster Sergeant	
1 Assistant to the Quartermaster Sergeant in each horse, field, heavy, and pack battery of artillery	.	7 6 0

	Camp colourman	
1 Camp colourman per battery when on the line of march	.	6 0 0
For care of fire engine	Fire-engine	2 0 0

	Instructors in Army Signalling	
1 Assistant Instructor in batteries and companies of R H A, R F A, R G A, pack and heavy artillery	.	8 0 0
1 Assistant Instructor for coast defence companies of R G A and inland companies allotted to defended ports	.	12 0 0
1 Junior Instructor for coast defence companies of R G A and inland companies allotted to defended ports	.	8 0 0

	Instructor in Physical Training	
1 Assistant Instructor of physical training (duly qualified man)	.	5 0 0
		Per diem s d

	Instructor in Range Finding	
1 Assistant Instructor in each battery of horse, field, heavy, and pack artillery	.	0 6

	Librarian	
1 Librarian when two or more batteries or companies of artillery are located at the same station	.	8 0 0

NOTE.—The extra duty pay may be continued when the batteries or companies at stations are reduced owing to their having proceeded on field service.

	Pay-Sergeant	
1 N C O or soldier employed as Pay Sergeant when the duties of the appointment are not performed by the battery or company Quartermaster Sergeant	.	12 0 0

	Provost Sergeant	
1 Provost Sergeant when not less than two units are located at the same station (viz., two batteries or companies of R A, or one battery or company of F A and one company of British Infantry)—	.	
(i) If men of other corps not temporarily attached are confined in barrack detention rooms	.	24 0 0
(ii) Otherwise	.	10 0 0
1 Provost Sergeant's assistant when a Provost Sergeant on the higher rate in (i) above is authorised	.	15 0 0

46.

EXTRA DUTY PAY—continued

(iii) Battery or Company of R. A.—concluded.

	Per diem. s d
Rough Rider	
1 Soldier in batteries of R. H. A. and R. F. A. and partly mounted heavy battery	0 6

Per mensem
Ps a p

Transport Assistant.

For charge of government transport other than maxies gun mules, hired transport, pack battery mules or mules attached for grass duty —

1 Transport Assistant for 50 animals or less	10 0 0
2 Transport Assistants for more than 50 but not exceeding 100 animals, each	}

(iv) Regiment of British Cavalry.

Per mensem
Ps a p

Camp-colourman.

1 Camp colourman per half squadron when on the line of march	6 0 0
--	-------

Per diem.
s d

Clerk for musketry diary

Soldier other than the Orderly room Sergeant necessary employed in preparing the musketry diary of a regiment, for a period not exceeding 14 days in the year

0 6

Per mensem
Ps a p

Fire-engine

For care of fire-engine	2 0 0
-----------------------------------	-------

Per diem.
s d

Instructor in Fencing

Uncertificated Acting Sergeant Instructor acting for a qualified Sergeant Instructor of fencing for 6 days in the week

0 6

Instructor in Physical Training

1 Assistant Sergeant Instructor of Physical Training for 6 days in the week	0 6
---	-----

Per mensem.
Ps a p

Librarian

1 Librarian	8 0 0
-----------------------	-------



46 EXTRA DUTY PAY—continued

(iv) Regiment of British Cavalry—concluded

Per mensem
P s a p

Pay-Sergeants.

1 Pay-Sergeant Attached Section when the strength of details is between 50 and 100 men	7 0 0
1 Pay Sergeant Attached Section when the strength of details exceeds 100 men	10 0 0

Provost Sergeants

1 Provost Sergeant—	
(i) when men of other corps not temporarily attached are confined in barrack detention rooms	20 0 0
(ii) Otherwise	10 0 0
1 Provost Sergeant's assistant when the Provost Sergeant draws extra duty pay under (i) above	15 0 0

Per d em
s d

Rough Riders

3 Pough riders (privates) each	0 6
	Per mensem P s a p

Transport Assistants

1 or charge of government transport other than maxim gun mules hired transport or mules attached for grass duty —	
1 Transport Assistant for 50 animals or less	
2 Transport Assistants for more than 50 but not exceeding 100 animals each	
For charge of more than 100 animals —	
1 Transport Assistant to each half squadron to wh ch government transport is attached	10 0 0

(v) British Cavalry—Wing

Per d em
s d

Sergeant Major and Quartermaster Sergeant

1 Acting Sergeant Major	
1 Quartermaster-Sergeant who also acts as Pay Sergeant	0 6

Orderly room Sergeant

1 Orderly room Sergeant—	
If a Sergeant	0 6
If under that rank	The difference between his pay and that of a Sergeant

Per mensem
P s a p

Provost Sergeants.

1 Provost Sergeant of a wing*	
1 Provost Sergeant of a detachment* of not less strength than one squadron whether belonging to the same regiment or not	10 0 0

* Takes charge of prisoners of any other detachment at the station without extra remuneration.

46.

EXTRA DUTY PAY—continued

Per mensem

(vi) Regiment of British Infantry—concl'd

Rs a p

Provost Sergeants

1 Provost Sergeant—			
(i) if men of other corps, not temporarily attached, are confined in Barrack Detention rooms	20	0	0
(ii) Otherwise	10	0	0
1 Provost Sergeant's Assistant when the Provost Sergeant draws extra duty pay under (i) above	15	0	0

Transport Assistants

For charge of government transport other than maxim gun mules or hired transport—

1 Transport Assistant for 50 animals or less			
2 Transport Assistants for more than 50 but not exceeding 100 animals, each			
For charge of more than 100 animals	10	0	0
1 Transport Assistant to each company to which government transport is attached			

(vii) Detached Wing of Infantry.

Per diem
s d

Sergeant-Major and Quartermaster Sergeant.

1 Acting Sergeant Major			
1 Acting Quartermaster Sergeant who also acts as Pay Sergeant	0	6	

Per mensem
Rs a p

Armourer Sergeant.

1 Acting Armourer Sergeant—Allowance per company when its absence from headquarters is likely to exceed six months	5	0	0
--	---	---	---

Per diem
s d

Chiropodist.

1 Qualified Chiropodist for 6 days in the week	0	6	
Orderly room Sergeant.			

1 Acting Orderly room Sergeant—			
If a Sergeant	0	6	
If under that rank			The difference between his pay and that of a Sergeant

Per mensem
Rs a p

Provost Sergeants.			
1 Provost Sergeant of a wing*	10	0	0
1 Provost Sergeant of a detachment* of not less strength than one company whether belonging to the same regiment or not	10	0	0
1 Provost Sergeant when not less than two units (viz., a company of British Infantry and a battery or company of R. A.) are located at the same station	10	0	0

* Takes charge of the provosts of any other detachment at the station without extra remuneration.

46.

EXTRA DUTY PAY—continued.

	Per man*em
	Rs a p
(vi) Regiment of British Infantry—concl'd.	
Provost Sergeants	
1 Provost Sergeant—	
(i) if men of other corps, not temporarily attached, are confined in Barrack Detention rooms	1 20 0 0
(ii) Otherwise	10 0 0
1 Provost Sergeant's Assistant when the Provost Sergeant draws extra duty pay under (i) above	15 0 0
Transport Assistants	
For charge of government transport other than maxim gun mules or hired transport—	
1 Transport Assistant for 50 animals or less	}
2 Transport Assistants for more than 50 but not exceeding 100 animals, each	}
* For charge of more than 100 animals	10 0 0
1 Transport Assistant to each company to which government transport is attached	}
(vii) Detached Wing of Infantry.	
Sergeant-Major and Quartermaster-Sergeant	
1 Acting Sergeant Major	0 6
1 Acting Quartermaster Sergeant who also acts as Pay-Sergeant	}
Armourer-Sergeant.	
1 Acting Armourer Sergeant—Allowance per company when its absence from headquarters is likely to exceed six months	5 0 0
Chiropodist.	
1 Qualified Chiropodist for 6 days in the week	0 6
Orderly-room Sergeant	
1 Acting Orderly room Sergeant—	
If a Sergeant	0 6
If under that rank	The difference between his pay and that of a Sergeant
Provost Sergeants.	
1 Provost Sergeant of a wing*	10 0 0
1 Provost Sergeant of a detachment* of not less strength than one company whether belonging to the same regiment or not	10 0 0
1 Provost Sergeant when not less than two units (viz., a company of British Infantry and a battery or company of R. A.) are located at the same station	10 0 0

* Takes charge of the pay orders of any other detachment at the station without extra remuneration.

46.

EXTRA DUTY PAY—continued

(viii) Depôts and Sanitaria.

Per diem
s d

Cooks

I A C O Cook for a maximum period of eight months annually, at Darjeeling, Jalapahar Jutogh, Kailana, Khandala, Landour, Lebong, Pachmarhi Ranikhet, and Wellington, and throughout the year at Kasauli, Mount Abu, Naini Tal and Purandhar—

When details number 150 men or more	.	0 6
When details are under 150 men	.	0 4

NOTE.—If the non commissioned officer appointed at Jutogh is also employed with the pack batteries at Ambala during the winter months he may draw extra duty pay throughout the year

Instructors in Physical Training

I Assistant Instructor of physical training for eight months in the year for each sanitarium not mentioned below provided the men are exercised in a covered gymnasium shed	.	0 6
I Assistant Instructor of physical training, for seven months in the year for each of the sanitaria at Ranikhet, Kasauli, Dalhousie and Kailana and for eight months at Darjeeling and Wellington	.	0 6

NOTE.—The Assistant Instructor will be appointed from one of the battalions sending up details his place not being filled up in his corps

Per mensem
Rs a p

Librarians

I Librarian at each of the sanitaria at Darjeeling, Kailana, Kasauli, Landour, Naini Tal, and Wellington, and for seven months in the year at the Standing Camp, Ranikhet	.	8 0 0
I Librarian at each of the sanitaria at Mount Abu, Murree, Pachmarhi, Poonamallee, Purandhar and Taragarh	.	4 0 0

Pay Staff

I Pay Sergeant when the strength of the depot is over 200 men	.	15 0 0
I Pay-Sergeant when the strength of the depot is 200 men or less	.	12 0 0
I Pay clerk when the strength of the depot is over 600 men	.	10 0 0

NOTE.—Temporary fluctuations in strength will not affect the amount of extra pay admissible to Pay Sergeants or the admission of extra pay to the pay clerk.

Provost Sergeant.

I Acting Provost Sergeant where there are cells, provided the total strength of the troops is not less than two sections, or at Kailana 160 men	.	10 0 0
---	---	--------

Per diem
s d

Sergeant Majors and Orderly-room Clerks

I Acting Sergeant Major for the depot, Poonamallee, who will perform the duties of Quartermaster Sergeant—Sergeant's pay plus	.	0 6
I Acting Sergeant Major and Orderly room clerk for seven or eight months each year during which the following depôts are open—	.	

Darjeeling	Pachmarhi	}
Kasauli	Wellington	
Landour	Dalhousie Standing Camp	
Murree	Kailana Standing Camp	
Naini Tal	Ranikhet Standing Camp	

0 6

46.

EXTRA DUTY PAY—continued.

(ix) Drafts,* detachments of invalids, time-expired men, etc., proceeding to and from the port of embarkation, whether the men belong to the same unit or not.

Per diem.

s. d.

Warrant and N C Officers

1 Acting Sergeant Major for a detachment of 50 men and upwards (if the detachment be under 200 men, he will also perform the duties of Q M S).	0 6
1 Acting Quartermaster Sergeant for a detachment of 200 men and upwards	
1 Acting Sergeant to complete the proportion of one Sergeant to 20 rank and file, including one Corporal	

1 Acting Corporal to complete the proportion of one Corporal to 19 privates

NOTE.—*Acting Sergeants and Corporals may be appointed as above in the room of permanent N. C. Os. with the detachment who, owing to illness are struck off duty*

Per mensem

	Rs.	a	p
1 Acting Provost Sergeant for a detachment of 50 men and upwards	10	0	0
1 Acting Pay Sergeant for each section	7	0	0
1 Camp-colourman for each section while marching	6	0	0

(x) Farms Department.

Soldiers under training in the Military Farms Department at Allahabad (continued to successful candidates until they join the appointments referred to in para 35) each

40 0 0

(xi) Fort Armaments and Coast Defences

Clerks

Clerk in charge of the Armament office of the Aden Coast Defences

20 0 0

Master Gunners and Park-Sergeants.

Master Gunner, Peshawar	.	.	.	25	0	0
Park-Sergeant, R A	.	.	.	20	0	0
Park Sergeant, Bannu	.	.	.	30	0	0
Park Sergeant attached to the F G A	.	.	.	20	0	0
N C O acting for a Park Sergeant	.	.	.	10	0	0
Pensioned N C Os of R A appointed Park-Sergeants at the following stations (in addition to their pensions) —	.	.	.	20	0	0

Horse or Field Artillery

Garrison Artillery

Ahmednagar	Bareilly
Bangalore (Agram entrenchment)	Cannanore
Belgaum	Jhansi.
Trivulgherry	Seetalbuldee.

Provost Sergeant.

Garrison Provost Sergeant, Attock

10 0 0

* Applicable also to the case of details of the British Cavalry or Infantry regiment despatched from their units leaving India, in order to join the relieving unit or other units in India.

46.

EXTRA DUTY PAY—continued

(xii) Military Detention Corps (India).

	Per mensem
	Rs a p-
Superintendent	30 0 0
Trades instructor, combined Military Prisons and Detention Barracks and School of Instruction, Poona	30 0 0
Dull Instructors	30 0 0
Assistant Instructors	15 0 0

(xiii) Miscellaneous.

Attached Section	
1 Attached Section Sergeant, Karachi	10 0 0

Cleansing water-tanks, etc	
For supervising the cleansing of water tanks and water carts at Aden	10 0 0

Conservancy Sergeants	
1 Conservancy Sergeant, Fort William	20 0 0
1 Assistant Conservancy Sergeant, Fort William	15 0 0

Fire-engine	
For charge of station fire engine	2 0 0
For charge of fire-engine at the Cavalry School, Saugor	2 0 0

Garrison Provost Sergeants	
1 Garrison Provost Sergeant (unconnected with barrack detention rooms) at—	
(a) stations where there are 3 British units* and at Fort William and Poona	12 0 0
(b) stations where there are more than 3 British units*	15 0 0

Note.—These allowances are not discontinued or reduced when the garrison falls below its normal strength owing to the departure of troops to the hills during the summer months.

Instructor in Physical Training	
1 Assistant Instructor of physical training for each formation which carries out physical training but for which no provision for an Assistant Instructor exists elsewhere, provided the strength of the formation exceeds 100	5 0 0

Librarian	
1 Librarian, Staff College, Quetta	120— $\frac{10}{1}$ —150

Rest-camp Sergeants	
1 Rest Camp Sergeant at Cawnpore and Jubbulpore, each	30 0 0
1 Rest Camp Sergeant, Dehra Dun, for 8 months during each year	30 0 0

(xiv) On Boardship.

Provost sergeants and their assistants	The rates in the R. W.
Acting librarian	
Care of lunatics	

* A battery or company of R. A., an ammunition column R. F. A., a company of British infantry, a squadron of British cavalry, a detachment or body of British soldiers not less in number than a company or squadron are reckoned as "units".

46.

EXTRA DUTY PAY—concluded

(xiv) On Boardship—concluded

	Per diem
	Rs d
Attendant (soldier's wife)	1 0

NOTE 1.—The number of N.C.O.s employed to supervise attendants should not exceed the proportion of one to every 15 lunatics or fraction of that number.

NOTE 2.—Attendants on lunatics may be appointed on the following scale two for each violent, suicidal, destructive, or imbecile patient and one each for such patients as are certified to be harmless. Invaliding boards should state whether one or two attendants are necessary for each insane.

(xv) Pack Artillery Training Centre.

	Per diem
	Rs a p
Gunnery Instructor,	
1 Soldier employed as Gunnery Instructor	0 6 0
Physical Training	
1 Soldier employed as Physical Training Instructor	0 6 0

(xvi) Remount Department.

	Per mensem
	Rs a p
Temporary Overseers for 3 months in the year—	
3 at the Remount Depôt, Saharanpur, each	
1 at the Remount Depôt, Hapur	} 20 0 0

(xvii) Royal Artillery Boy's Depôt.

	Physical Training Instructor
1 Assistant instructor at Meerut and Bangalore (duly qualified non-commissioned officer from one of the units in the station)	5 0 0

(xviii) Royal Artillery Training Centre.

	Physical Training
1 Soldier employed as Physical Training Instructor	12 0 0
Rough Riders	
2 Soldiers employed as Rough Riders, each	0 6 0

(xix) Sappers and Miners.

	Per mensem
	Rs a p
Librarian	
1 Librarian per corps (payable to a civilian in the 1st Sappers and Miners)	8 0 0
Storekeeper and Pay Sergeant	
1 Non Commissioned Officer performing the combined duties of Store keeper and Pay Sergeant in a Defence Light Section	1 0
	F 2

EXTRA DUTY PAY OF INDIAN PERSONNEL OF BRITISH UNITS

47 The following are the rates of extra duty pay authorized for Indian personnel serving with British units —

(i) Ammunition Column—R. F. A. Brigade

	Per mensem
	<i>R, a p</i>
1 Assistant pay havildar	6 0 0
1 Pay havildar	6 0 0
1 Quartermaster havildar	8 0 0
1 Rough rider	2 0 0

(ii) Ammunition Column—R. F. A. Divisional.

1 Assistant pay havildar	6 0 0
1 Havildar Major	8 0 0
1 Jemadar Adjutant	30 0 0
1 N C O instructor in physical training	2 0 0
1 Pay havildar	6 0 0
1 Quartermaster havildar	8 0 0
1 Rough rider	2 0 0

(iii) Ammunition Column—R. H. A.

1 Assistant pay havildar	6 0 0
1 Quartermaster havildar	8 0 0
1 Rough rider	2 0 0

(iv) Battery—British Pack.

1 Pay havildar	6 0 0
1 N C O instructor in physical training	2 0 0
1 Quartermaster havildar	8 0 0
1 Assistant Instructor in Army Signalling	5 0 0
8 Signallers each	3 0 0

(v) Battery—Medium horse-drawn (field army units only)

1 Assistant pay havildar	6 0 0
1 Quartermaster havildar	8 0 0

(vi) Battery—R. F. A. or R. H. A.

1 Assistant Pay havildar R. H. A	6 0 0
1 Assistant Pay havildar (R. F. A.)	6 0 0
1 Quartermaster havildar	8 0 0

(vii) British Cavalry Regiment.

1 Munshi for instructing Hindustani class	10 0 0
---	--------



**47. EXTRA DUTY PAY OF INDIAN PERSONNEL OF
BRITISH UNITS—concluded**

(viii) British Infantry Regiment (including machine gun platoon)

	Per mensem
	<i>Rs a p</i>
1 Munshi for instructing Hindustani class .	10 0 0
1 Pay havildar	6 0 0
1 Quartermaster havildar .	8 0 0

(ix) Royal Artillery Training Centre.

	Rs a p
1 Assistant pay havildar	6 0 0
3 Company havildar majors, each	8 0 0
3 Company Quartermaster havildars, each	8 0 0
3 Drill naiks each	8 0 0
1 Jemadar Adjutant	30 0 0
1 Jemadar Quartermaster	30 0 0
3 Pay havildars each	6 0 0
For Physical Training Instructors	5 0 0
1 Regimental havildar major	15 0 0
1 Regimental quartermaster havildar	10 0 0
3 Rough riders, each	2 0 0
1 Trumpet major	10 0 0

48

PROFICIENCY PAY.

Per diem
s d

All soldiers (except boys) up to and including lance sergeants who draw normal rates of pay (Table I of para 43)

0 6

NOTE 1.—Soldiers drawing tradesmen's rates of pay (Table II of para 43) and those enlisted for service as tradesmen but drawing normal rates of pay while learning their trade are not eligible for proficiency pay.

NOTE 2.—Soldier mechanics and sergeant assistant examiners of the Ordnance Department are not entitled to proficiency pay although drawing normal rates of pay.

**49. INDIAN ARTILLERY AND INDIAN COMBATANT PERSONNEL
OF R. A. UNITS.**

	Pay <i>Rs a p</i>
Subadar Major	200 0 0
Subadar	130— ¹⁰ ₁ —160*
Jemadar	70— ⁵ ₁ —100*
Havildar Major of drivers, Indian pack battery and F.G.A.	“ 8 0 0
Havildar Major headquarters pack artillery (on mobilisation)	“ 7 0 0
Pay havildar British or Indian pack battery and F.G.A.	“ 6 0 0
Havildar of gunners or drivers	“ 5 0 0
Havildar, Indian pack battery and F.G.A	“ 27 0 0
Havildar, tractor drawn medium battery	“ 23 0 0
Naik of gunners or drivers	“ 22 0 0
Naik, tractor drawn medium battery	“ 19 0 0
Lance naik (gunner or driver)	“ 18 0 0
Lance naik (gunner) Indian pack battery and F.G.A.	“ 19 0 0

* An annual increment is not admissible to an Indian officer as a matter of course but it conditional on his commanding officer certifying as to the Indian officer's efficiency and good conduct.

49-51]

RATES OF PAY, ETC.

[PART I—A.]

**49. INDIAN ARTILLERY AND INDIAN COMBATANT PERSONNEL
OF R. A. UNITS—concluded.**

		Pay. Rs. a. p.
Trumpeter, Indian pack battery and F. G. A.	.	17 0 0
Trumpeter, headquarters pack artillery (on mobilisation)	.	17 0 0
Gunner or driver	.	16 0 0
Gunner, Indian pack battery and F. G. A.	.	17 0 0
Driver, tractor drawn medium battery	.	15 0 0
Shoeing-Smith	.	21 0 0
Veterinary Assistant	.	Pay of class in A. V. Corps, India.

50.

BODY GUARDS.

	Viceroy's consolidated	Bombay (Silladar) consolidated	Madras and Bengal
	pay. Rs.	pay. Rs.	Pay. Rs. a. p.
Risaldars	200	270†	170 0 0
Ressaldars	140	170†	....
Jemadar	80	..	70 0 0
Dafadar	31	43†	26 0 0
Farrier dafadar	..	..	26 0 0
Lance-dafadar	25	41†	21 0 0
Farrier	{ Above 10 years' service Under 10 years' service 1st 2nd	19 16 .. 43 33	.. .. } 20 10 4
Trumpeter	24	37†	20 0 0
† Sowar	{ Above 10 years' service Under 10 years' service	10 16	33† } 13 0 0
Veterinary Assistant	Pay of class in A. V. Corps, In- dia.	..	..

NOTE.—For special rules applicable to Silladar cavalry regiments, see A. R. I., Vol. I
1915 Edition)

51.

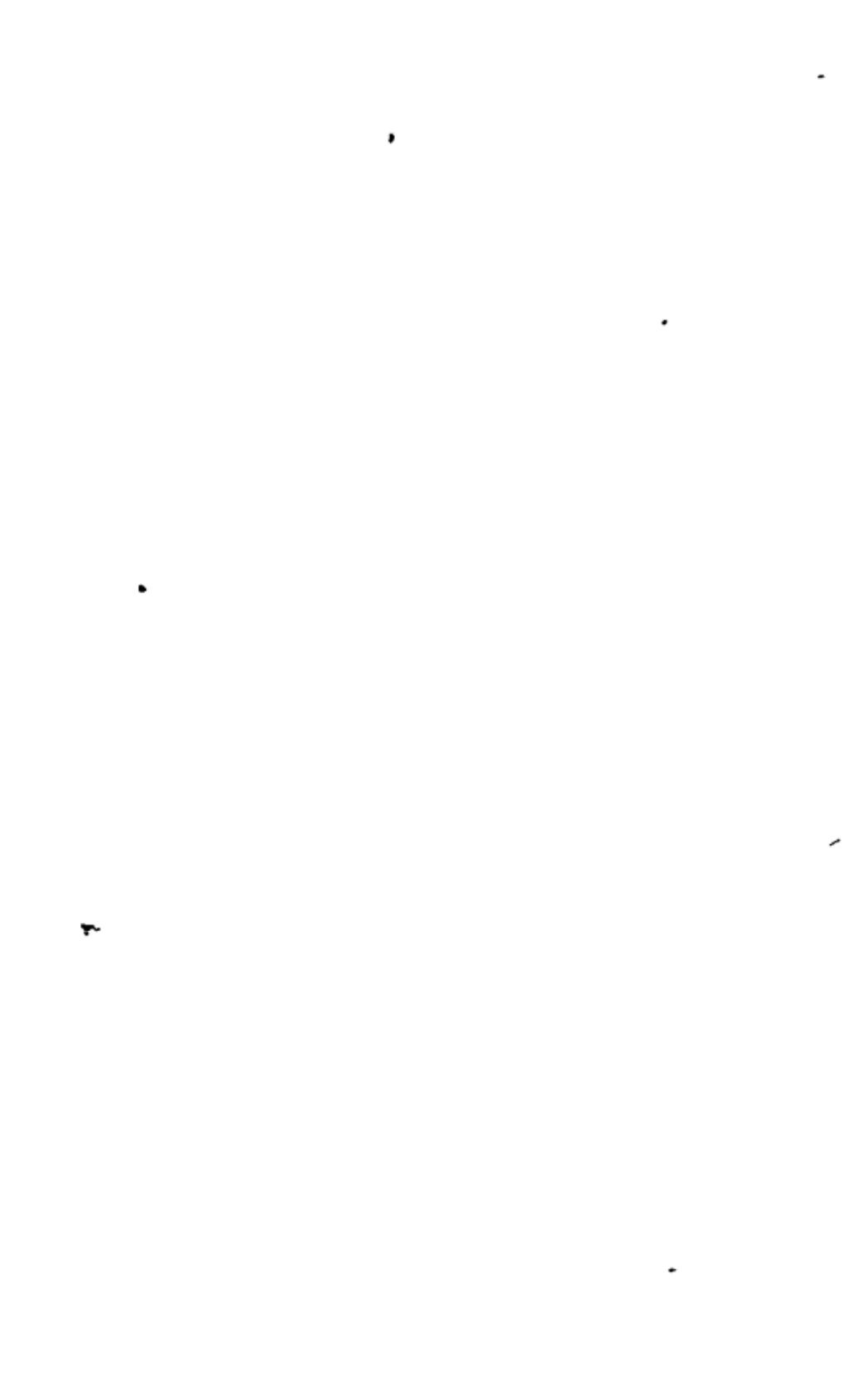
INDIAN CAVALRY.

	Rs. a. p.
Risaldar-Major	250 0 0
Risaldar	180— $\frac{10}{1}$ —210*
Jemadar	85— $\frac{5}{1}$ —110*
Farrier-Major	..
Dafadar	..
Farrier-Dafadar	..
Lance-Dafadar	26 0 0
Trumpeter	25 0 0
Farrier-Pupil	21 0 0
Sowar	18 0 0
Farrier	25 10 4

* An annual increment is not admissible to an Indian officer as a matter of course but is conditional on his commanding officer certifying as to the Indian officer's efficiency and good conduct.

† Additional pay of Rs. 10 is admissible while serving with the Governor's Body Guard, Bombay.

‡ Dismounted sowars in the Governor's Body Guard, Bombay are entitled to pay at Rs. 13, additional pay at Rs. 10 and dismounted allowance at Rs. 2.



52. PAY OF INDIAN PERSONNEL OF BRITISH INFANTRY REGIMENTS

Indian Combatants.

Indian combatant ranks serving with British Infantry battalions	Pay
	. At the rates in force for Indian Infantry (para 53).

53. SAPPERS AND MINERS, SIGNAL SERVICE AND INDIAN INFANTRY.

(i) Pay of Rank.

	Rs a p.
Subadar Major	200 0 0
Subadar	130— $\frac{10}{1}$ —160*
Jemadar	75— $\frac{5}{1}$ —100*
Havildar or Driver Havildar	25 0 0
Lance havildar (Infantry and Pioneers)	23 8 0
Naik or Driver naik	22 0 0
Lance naik (Infantry, Pioneers, S & M and Signal Service)	18 0 0
Trumpeter, Sapper † Signalman, Artisan Mly Ry Co, Driver, Drummer Bugler Sepoy, and Sepoy musician	16 0 0
Recruit boys—1st to 4th and 6th to 10th Gurkhas—	
6 eldest between 10 and 18 years of age	4 0 0
5 next in age	3 8 0
5 next in age	3 0 0

(ii) Sapper or Signal Pay.

Sapper or Signal pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by—

- (a) N C Os and Sappers (except buglers) Bengal and Royal Bombay Sappers and Miners,
 - (b) Personnel of the Rangoon D L Section
 - (c) N C Os and men of the Signal Service,
provided they have two years service and have completed their course of training satisfactorily
- | |
|-------|
| 1 0 0 |
|-------|

NOTE.—This extra pay is admissible to men transferred to the signal service from any unit on probation or otherwise provided they have 2 years' service and are in all respects "efficient soldiers"

(iii) Artificer Pay (Pioneer Regiments).

Artificer pay drawn in addition to pay of rank in pioneer regiments by—

4 Artificers at	10 0 0
4 Artificers at	7 0 0
8 Artificers at	4 8 0

NOTE.—This pay can only be drawn by qualified men present on duty and not employed on contract work. Its allotment within the limit of the sanctioned scale rests with the O C

* An annual increment is not admissible to an Indian officer as a matter of course but is conditional on his commanding officer certifying as to the Indian officer's efficiency and good conduct.

† The pay of sappers of the Burma S & M may after 7 and 12 years' approved service be increased by Fe 1 and F's 2, respectively, by the O C the unit. These increases of pay are continued whilst employed on contract work. Sappers enlisted after the 28th January 1919 are not eligible for this increase of pay.

54

NEPAL ESCORT

	Pay Rs a p
Subadar	130— <u>10</u> ₁ —160 *
Jemadar	3— <u>5</u> ₁ —100 *
Dafadar	3 0 0
Havildar	30 0 0
Naik	2 0 0
Bugler	•
Sepoy	}
Lance dafadar	17 8 0
Sowar	3 0 0
	21 0 0

55 CAVALRY BRIGADE TRAIN COMPANIES AND DRAUGHT
OR PACK MULE CORPS AND CADRES

	Pay Rs a p
R saldar	103 0 0
Jemadar	54 0 0
Troop and Quartermaster Dafadar	23 0 0
Naik	17 0 0
Lance Naik	1 0 0
Driver	11 0 0

56

CAMEL CORPS

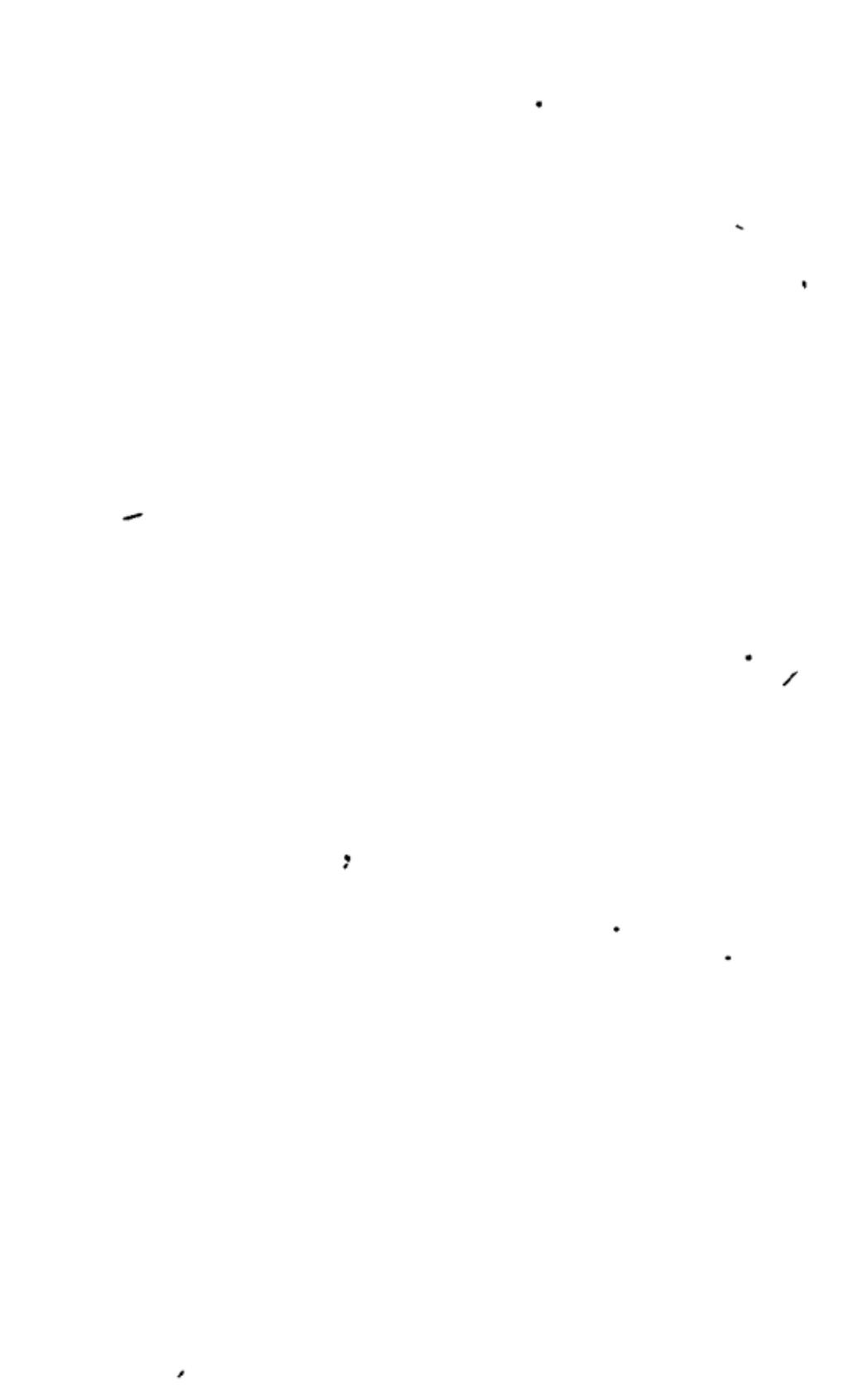
(i) Government Camel Transport Units

Pisaldar	103 0 0
Jemadar (or Ressaldar)	54 0 0
Troop and Quartermaster Dafadar	23 0 0
Naik	1 0 0
Lance Naik	1 0 0
Camel driver	11 0 0

(ii) Silladar Camel Corps and Cadres

Rusaldar	103 0 0
Jemadar	54 0 0
Quartermaster Dafadar	19 0 0
Troop Dafadar	19 0 0
Naik	12 0 0
Silladar Camel driver—	
For each employed camel	10 0 0
For each unemployed camel	3 0 0
E d pay—	
Camel dr ver appointed lance naik	1 0 0

* An annual increment is not admissible to an Indian officer as a matter of course but is conditional on his commanding officer certifying as to the Indian officer's efficiency and good conduct.



PART I—1]

RATES OF PAY, ETC

[57—59

57

BULLOCK HALF TROOPS

Pay

	P	s	a	p
Naik	11	0	0	0
Lance naik	10	0	0	0
Driver	9	0	0	0

58

ARTIFICERS IN ANIMAL TRANSPORT UNITS

Blacksmith
Bellowsman
Carpenter
Hammerman
Palan maker
Pilantree maker
Saddler
Shoeing sm th

}	Rs	$9 - \frac{1}{5} - 13$

Tradesmen's pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by artificers in animal transport units

	P	s	a	p
Hammerman	2	0	0	0
Carpenter 3rd grade				
Palan maker				
Saddler 2nd grade				
Blacksmith 2nd grade				
Carpenter 2nd grade				
Pilantree maker				
Saddler 1st grade				
Shoeing smith 2nd grade				
Blacksmith 1st grade				
Shoeing sm th 1st grade				

59

MECHANICAL TRANSPORT UNITS

(i) Indian Combatants

	Pay
Jemadar	$Rs - \frac{5}{1} - 100 *$
Havildar	90 0 0
Naik	80 0 0
Sepoy	16 0 0

* An annual increment is not admissible to an Indian officer as a matter of course but is conditional on his commanding officer certifying as to the Indian officer's efficiency and good conduct.

59. MECHANICAL TRANSPORT UNITS—concluded

(ii) Corps pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by Indian Combatants of Mechanical Transport Units

	Per diem Rs a p
Jemadar	. . . 1 0 0
Other ranks—	
1st rate	. . . 1 0 0
2nd rate	. . . 0 10 0
3rd rate	. . . 0 6 0

(iii) Indian Artificers.

	Pay Per mensem		
	Group I Rs	Group II Rs	Group III Rs
Assistant Foreman	210	180	160
Charge hand	160	130	110
Artificer, 1st Class	120	90	70
Artificer, 2nd Class	105	75	55
Artificer, 3rd Class	90	65	40
Improver 1st Class	70	50	30
Improver, 2nd Class	45	35	20
Learner, 1st Class	30	20	
Learner, 2nd Class	18	12	12

NOTE 1.—The various trades constituting the three groups are as under—

Group I—Acetylene welder, electrician, fitter moulder, patternmaker, smith and turner*Group II*—Blacksmith and tin and coppersmith*Group III*—Engine driver frameplater mechanist, painter, upholsterer, vulcanist and wheeler

NOTE 3.—Excluding assistant foremen and charge hands the number of men entitled to pay as artificers (1st, 2nd or 3rd class) in mechanical transport units other than the base mechanical transport workshops should be calculated on the scale given below. These numbers must on no account be exceeded—

Artificers 1st Class	Up to 33½ per cent of each trade group authorised on the establishment
Artificers 2nd Class	ditto ditto
Artificers, 3rd Class	Balance of each trade group

NOTE 4.—Artificers who were drawing higher rates of pay on the 9th May, 1922, under the provisions of A.I.I. 581 of 1921 are allowed to draw the higher rates until discharged or promoted to the next higher class.

Other Establishments

	Pay per mensem		
	Rs	a	p
Bellows boy	12	0	0
Cleaner	9	0	0
Clerk			
Hammerman	15	0	0
Technical draughtsman	120— ¹ —150		

* To be met from contingent grant

60.

INDIAN ARMY ORDNANCE CORPS.

Clothing Examiners.

		Pay. Rs. a. p.
Havildar-major	.	40— <u>2</u> —50
Quartermaster havildar	.	35 0 0
Havildar	.	30 0 0
Nauk	.	25 0 0

61. ARMY EDUCATIONAL CORPS (INDIAN WING)

	Pay. Rs.
Subadar-Major (special appointments at A. H. Q. and I. A. School of Education)	400— <u>10</u> —450
Subadar-Major (Commands)	200
Subadars	130— <u>1</u> —100 *
Jemadars	75— <u>5</u> —100 *
	Pay of rank. Corps pay in addition to pay of rank.
Havildar-Major	25 0 0
Company Havildar-Major	25 0 0
Havildar	25 0 0
Students—	
Indian officer	Prior to transfer to the I. A. Education Corps.
Indian other ranks	{ Pay of rank held at the time. Pay of rank or of Havildar I. A. E. Corps (but not corps pay, whichever is higher).

62.

ARMY REMOUNT DEPARTMENT.

(i) Indian Officers in Horse Breeding Circles.

	Pay. Rs.	E. D. Pay. Rs.	Personal allowance Rs
Risaldar-Major	250 10	25	50
Risaldar	180— <u>210</u> * 1 5	25 15	.....
Jemadar	83— <u>110</u> * 1		

NOTE.—The pay of an N. C. O. on probation is that of a Jemadar.

(ii) Veterinary Establishment in Horse Breeding Circles.

	Pay. Rs. a. p.
Deputy Superintendent	200— <u>20</u> —400
Veterinary Inspector	75— <u>10</u> —125
Military line overseer	170 0 0
Veterinary Assistant	70 0 0
Veterinary Assistant	50 0 0
Veterinary Assistant	30 0 0

* An annual increment is not admissible to an Indian officer as a matter of course but is conditional on his commanding officer certifying as to the Indian officer's efficiency and good conduct.

63

ARMY VETERINARY CORPS, INDIA

(i) Senior Veterinary Assistants

	Pav	*Extra pay for English qualification
	P _s	P _p
1st class (Risaldar)	9 _s	30
2nd class (Jemadar)	8 _s	25

(ii) Veterinary Assistants

1st class	7 _s	20
2nd class	6 _s	10
3rd class	5 _s	5

(iii) Military Pupils

Indian military pupils at the Panjab Veterinary College	In addition to regimental pay
	P _s a P _p 3 8 0

(iv) Other Ranks

	Pav
	P _s a p
Quartermaster dafadar	7
Dafadar	7
Nak	19 0 0
Dresser (with rank of nak)	19 0 0
Private (groom)	11 0 0
Clothing smith (private)	2 0 0
Cook	9 0 0
Water carrier	
Sweeper	

(v) Charge pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by Veterinary Assistants for the charge of--

	Per men em
	P _s a p
An Indian cavalry regiment	
An Indian pack battery	
A station veterinary hospital class II	10 0 0
A transport corps	

64

INDIAN HOSPITAL CORPS

	Pav
(i)	P _s a p
Subadar	7 0 0
Jemadar	45 0 0

* This pay will not be admissible until a Veterinary Assistant has qualified in Final h
† Ps 10 for those entered before 10th June 1941

64

INDIAN HOSPITAL CORPS—concluded

	Pay
	<i>Rs a p</i>
(i)	
Havildar Major	
Havildar	}
Quartermaster Havildar	18 0 0
Naik	}
Quartermaster Naik	14 0 0
Orderly	}
Quartermaster Orderly	10 0 0
Head cooks 1st and 2nd grade	14 0 0
Cooks	12 0 0
Assistant cooks	10 0 0
Water carrier, 1st grade	12 0 0
Water carrier 2nd grade	9 0 0
Barber	10 0 0
Ward servant 1st grade	13 0 0
Ward servant 2nd grade	11 0 0
Ward servant 3rd grade	9 0 0
Washerman 1st grade	12 0 0
Washerman 2nd grade	10 0 0
Sweeper, 1st grade	12 0 0
Sweeper 2nd grade	9 0 0

(ii) Nursing pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by men of the nursing section

	<i>Rs a p</i>
On completing 1 year's service	2 0 0
On completing 4 years service	4 0 0
On completing 7 years service	5 0 0

NOTE 1.—Nursing pay will be granted on passing the prescribed examination and is subject to the condition that such pay plus *e d* pay drawn under para 85 (xxix) does not exceed Rs. 6 per mensem.

NOTE 2.—Ward orderlies who were employed in the nursing section of Indian Station Hospitals on or after the 1st December 1918 and have on the formation of the I. IL C. been transferred to the nursing section of that corps shall reckon the service rendered by them in an Indian Station Hospital for the grant of nursing pay provided such service was continuous.

(iii) Corps pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by 1st and 2nd grade head cooks.

	Per diem
	<i>Rs a p</i>
1st grade head cook—	
After 14 years' service as such	0 6 0
After 7 years' service as such	0 5 0
Up to 7 years' service as such	0 4 0
2nd grade head cook—	
After 14 years' service as such	0 3 0
After 7 years' service as such	0 2 0
Up to 7 years' service as such	0 1 0

65.

INDIAN MEDICAL DEPARTMENT.

(i) Sub-Assistant Surgeons.

	Pay of rank.	Personal allowance
	Rs	Rs.
Captain	650	.
Lieutenant	500	.
Subadar Major	200	50
Subadar	160— ¹ —175	.
Jamadar	75— ¹ —145	.
Warrant Officer	70	.
Indian Medical pupils (1st to 4th years)	10*	.

(ii) Sub-Assistant Surgeons employed in Cantonment Hospitals and Dispensaries.

	Consolidated Pay.
	Rs a p
Class A Hospital	120 0 0
Class B Hospital	100 0 0
Class C Hospital	80 0 0
Dispensary	80 0 0

(iii) Charge pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by Sub-Assistant Surgeons for the charge and sub-charge of—

	When in charge	When in sub charge
	Rs a p	Rs a p
Cantonment hospital	15 0 0	7 0 0
Cantonment hospital held by civil sub assistant surgeon	15 0 0	15 0 0
<i>Note.—The above allowances are payable from cantonment funds</i>		
Daily labourers employed by the M W S at places where there is no civil or cantonment hospital—		
25 to 399	10 0 0	
400 to 599	15 0 0	
600 or over	20 0 0	
Governor's bodyguard, Bengal (when in sole charge of the dispensary)	10 0 0	
Indian station hospital—		
First class	65 0 0	40 0 0
Second class	55 0 0	30 0 0
Third class	45 0 0	20 0 0
Fourth class	40 0 0	15 0 0
Fifth class, provided the strength of the garrison is not less than 50 troops and followers	25 0 0	
Indian troops and followers at stations where Indian station hospitals do not exist—		
A regiment	20 0 0†	10 0 0
Wing of a regiment	15 0 0†	7 0 0

* An orderly admitted to a medical school receives the pay and allowances he was in receipt of in the Indian Hospital Corps.

† Applicable also to a sub assistant surgeon in civil employ when placed in charge or sub charge of troops in similar circumstances.



65

INDIAN MEDICAL DEPARTMENT—concluded

(iii) Charge pay drawn in addition to pay of rank by Sub-Assistant Surgeons for the charge and sub-charge of—concluded

	When in charge Rs. a. p.	When in sub-charge Is. a. p.
Indian troops and followers at stations where Indian station hospitals do not exist—contd		
Detachment of 2 or more but less than a wing an engineer field park or a divisional signal company	10 0 0*	5 0 0
<i>Note.—Charge allowance includes sub charge allowance when placed in sole medical charge of a unit</i>		
Out post hospitals at—		
Fort Cavagnari Fort Lockhart (winter) Gurm Hangu (summer) Khirgi Jatta and Iezu	2 0 0	
Remount Depôt Hospital, Saharanpur	2 0 0	10 0 0
Troops on hired transports when the number of troops on board is—		
1501 and above	20 0 0	
1001 to 1500	15 0 0	
1000 and under	10 0 0	
X ray equipment		15 0 0
Medical store depôt when employed in	20 per cent of grade pay	

66

INDIAN SURVEY INSTRUCTORS, ROORKEE

Chief Instructor
Assistant Instructor

{ Full pay and allowances as for corresponding regimental ranks of their arm of the service including working pay in the case of S and M ranks and other miscellaneous allowances usually admissible to them in their units

E D pay in addition to above	Per mensem Rs. a. p.
Subadar	30 0 0
Jemadar	15 0 0
Havildar	10 0 0

67. MILITARY FARMS DEPARTMENT Pay of appointment

Indian Overseer—

1st class

P. a. p.

150 0 0

Rs.

2nd class

120— $\frac{3}{1}$ —140

3rd class

100— $\frac{3}{1}$ —115

4th class

80— $\frac{2}{1}$ —90

5th class

60— $\frac{2}{1}$ —70

6th class

P. a. p.

50 0 0

Note.—There are two efficiency bars one at P. 80 and another at 1st 120

* Applied also to a sub-assistant surgeon in civil employ when placed in charge or sub-charge of troops in similar circumstances.

67. MILITARY FARMS DEPARTMENT—*continued*

In addition to
regimental pay
of rank

Proletarians (Indian soldiers)

Rs a p
5 0 0

68. MILITARY WORKS SERVICES.

Lower Subordinates

Sub overseers—	Pay
1st grade	Rs $\frac{5}{1}$ — 90 — $\frac{1}{4}0$ — 120
After 20 years approved service in the 1st grade	Rs a p 130 0 0*
After 25 years approved service in the 1st grade	140 0 0*
2nd grade	Rs $\frac{2}{1}$ — 58 — $\frac{4}{1}$ — 90

NOTE.—Sub overseers 2nd grade drawing Rs 58 or less will on promotion to the 1st grade draw the minimum pay of that grade those on Rs 62 will start on Rs 65, and those on Rs 66 or "0 will start on Rs 70

69. INDIAN ARMY ORDNANCE CORPS

Arsenals and Depôts

Arsenals and Depôts	Pay
Sirdar	Rs a p 21 0 0
Tindal	15 0 0
Lascar	9 0 0

70. RECRUITING STAFF.

Recruiters—	
1st class	30 0 0
2nd class	25 0 0

71. SUPPLY UNITS OF THE S AND T CORPS

Risaldar	108 0 0
Jemadar	54 0 0

72. INSTRUCTIONAL ESTABLISHMENTS

Indian N. C Os. and men

Armourer Brit. Army School of Education	Pay	E D Pay
Artificer Small Arms School	Rs a p 15 0 0	Rs a p 30 0 0
Assistant Armourer, Small Arms School	Pay & allowances of regtl. rank.	8 0 0
Dugler and Storeman I A School of Education	do	15 0 0
	do	

* To be sanctioned by Chief Engineer of the Command.

72. INSTRUCTIONAL ESTABLISHMENTS—concluded

Indian N. C. Os and men—concluded

	Pay Rs a p	E.D. Pay. Rs a p
Ground Superintendent		
(Pensioned dafadar)	{ Pension	50 0 0
P of W Royal Indian Military College		
Havildar Major (I A E. Corps), I A School of Education 25 0 0*		15 0 0
N C O Instructor (Dafadar)	31 0 0	10 0 0
N C O Instructor (Havildar)	25 0 0	10 0 0
N C O Asst Instructor (Havildar, Indian Signal Service), Army Signal School	25 0 0	10 0 0†
N C O Instructor (Naik, Indian Signal Service) Army Signal School	22 0 0	10 0 0†
Pensioner Indian Cavalry, Cavalry School (ranking as Squad Dafadar Major)	25 0 0	
Pensioner, Indian Cavalry Cavalry School (ranking as Sowar)	18 0 0	
Quartermaster dafadar	31 0 0	10 0 0
Quartermaster havildar	25 0 0	10 0 0
Quartermaster havildar, Physical Training School	25 0 0	15 0 0
Quartermaster havildar, I A School of Education		
Quarter Master havildar (Indian Signal Service), Army Signal School	25 0 0	10 0 0†
Rough rider, Cavalry School (Dafadar)	31 0 0	10 0 0
Sanitary havildar, I A School of Education	25 0 0	10 0 0
Signalman, Army Signal School	16 0 0	plus working pay
Trumpeter, Cavalry School	25 0 0	

73. CLERICAL ESTABLISHMENT OF INDIAN CAVALRY, ARTILLERY (PACK BATTERY, FRONTIER GARRISON ARTILLERY, COAST ARTILLERY AND R. A. TRAINING CENTRE), INFANTRY, PIONEERS, SAPPERS AND MINERS, INDIAN SIGNAL UNITS, SIGNAL TRAINING CENTRE AND DEPOT, RECRUITING OFFICERS AND MACHINE GUN DRIVERS RECORD OFFICE

	Pay Rs a p	Grade pay Per diem Rs a p
Head clerk (Jemadar)	5 1 — 100	2 0 0
1st grade clerk (Dafadar or Havildar)	25 0 0	2 0 0
2nd grade clerk (Lance Dafadar or Naik)	22 0 0	1 8 0
3rd grade clerk (Sowar or Sepoy, etc.)	16 0 0	0 12 0

Note.—Grade pay being in the nature of proficiency pay is liable at any time to reduction for inefficiency, etc., and to subsequent restoration by order of the O.C. the unit.

* Draws corps pay at Rs. 18 per mensem in addition.

† Working pay may be drawn in lieu if more advantageous.

74. PAY OF EDUCATIONAL AND VICTUALLING ESTABLISHMENTS OF BRITISH REGIMENTAL UNITS.

(a). Educational Establishment.

Pay
Rs a p

(i) Munshi, Cavalry and Infantry regiments and R. A., Kirkee—

On appointment . . . . .	.	45	0	0
After 5 years' service . . . . .	.	50	0	0
After 10 years' service . . . . .	.	55	0	0
After 20 years' service . . . . .	.	60	0	0

(ii) Munshi—

Hill Sanitaria in the Peshawar, Rawal Pindi, Lahore, United Provinces, and Presidency and Assam Districts and the Allahabad Brigade when the details aggregate over 500 at a station

At the rates in (i) above

Wing of British Infantry Regiment permanently detached from regimental headquarters

Royal Artillery (other than Pack Artillery) when two or more batteries are located at the same station.

* (iii) Munshi—

R. A. Unit at Belgaum provided the number attending the Urdu Class does not fall below ten

At the rates in (i) above

NOTE—Except when in hospital a soldier must attend the Urdu Class twice a week for an hour each time before he can be considered as having been under instruction.

(b). Victualling Establishment.

Rs a p

(Rations and Forage.)

1st class Agent . . . . .	.	50	0	0
2nd class Agent . . . . .	.	40	0	0
3rd class Agent . . . . .	.	30	0	0

75. EDUCATIONAL ESTABLISHMENT OF INDIAN REGIMENTAL UNITS.

Combatants.

See Army Education Corps (Indian wing)

Pay.

Non-Combatants.

Rs a p

Munshi (Civilian), Sappers and Miners or Signal Training Centre and Depôt

30 0 0

Munshi (Civilian), Viceroy's Body Guard —

On appointment

35 0 0

After 5 years service

40 0 0

After 10 years' service

45 0 0

After 20 years' service and above

50 0 0

Schoolmaster (Civilian), Governor's Body Guards, Madras and Bengal

15 0 0

**76. FOLLOWER ESTABLISHMENT OF BRITISH AND INDIAN
REGIMENTAL UNITS AND GOVERNMENT CAMEL TRANSPORT
UNITS.**

(i) Class I.

Bellows Boy	Rs. $9 - \frac{1}{5} - 13$
Water-carrier	
Carpenter	
Cleaners	
Cooks	
Hammerman	
Saddler, bootmaker or leather stitcher	
Blacksmith	
Sweeper	
Groom	
Tailor	

(ii) Tradesmen's pay drawn in addition to pay by Class I, Regimental followers.

	Rs. a. p.
Hammerman	2 0 0
Cook, 2nd grade	8 0 0
Saddler, bootmaker or leather stitcher, 2nd grade	}
Tailor, 2nd grade	}
Carpenter, 2nd grade	}
Cook, 1st grade	}
Saddler, bootmaker, or leather stitcher, 1st grade	}
Blacksmith, 2nd grade	12 0 0
Tailor, 1st grade	}
Carpenter, 1st grade	}
Blacksmith, 1st grade	15 0 0

(iii) Class II.

Pay.

Water-carrier	Nernick or local rates.
Carpenter	
Cook	
Cooly	
Filth cart	
Halalcore	
Inspector	
Lascar	
Lascar, Tundal of	
Saddler, bootmaker or leather stitcher	
Messenger	
Blacksmith	
Sweeper	
Groom	
Groom, Naik of	
Tailor	
Toty	
Weighman	

77. FOLLOWER ESTABLISHMENT OF MILITARY PRISONS AND DETENTION BARRACKS.

Cook	Nerrick rate. Rs. a. p.
Water-carrier	{ } 0 0 0
Sweeper	{ }

78. FOLLOWER ESTABLISHMENT OF ANIMAL TRANSPORT UNITS.

Rs.
Water-carriers
Cooks
Sweepers
Grooms

NOTE.—Followers serving in areas in India in which specific concessions are authorised will receive the same concessions as Indian soldiers.

79. FOLLOWER AND MENIAL ESTABLISHMENTS OF EDUCATIONAL AND TRAINING ESTABLISHMENTS.

	Rs. a. p.
Hammerman (tinsmith) (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	30 0 0
Assistant Printer, (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	45- $\frac{1}{2}$ -60
Ayahs (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	14-0-0
Water-carrier	Local or nerrick rate.
Blacksmith (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	Rs. a. p. 30 0 0
Bookbinder (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	25 0 0
Carpenter (Cav. School or R. A. Equitation School)	Local or nerrick rate.
Carpenter (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	Rs. a. p. 30 0 0
Cemetery Watchman (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	15 0 0
Chaparsi or Messenger	Local or nerrick rate.
Chaparsi (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	Rs. a. p. 12 0 0
Chowdry (cav school)	{ Local or nerrick rate.
Watchman or Gateman	{ rate.
Watchman (Small Arms School, Satara, for 6 months in the year when no classes are held)	Rs. a. p. 7 0 0
Watchman (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	15 0 0
Church Bearer (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	15 0 0
Cleaner (Armoured Motor Car Centre)	Local or nerrick rate.
Compounder (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	Grade pay plus Rs. 5 half allowance
Conservancy cart with driver and bullocks	{ Local or nerrick rate.
Cook	{ rate.
Cook (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	Rs. a. p. 20 0 0
Coolie for cesspit or rubbish cart (Brit. Army School of Education)	Local or nerrick rate.

79. FOLLOWER AND MENIAL ESTABLISHMENTS OF EDUCATIONAL AND TRAINING ESTABLISHMENTS—concluded.

	Rs. a. p.
Coolie for press (Brit. or I. A. School of Education)	10 0 0
Coolie (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	15 0 0
Driver with bullock cart	
Head messenger (Cavalry school)	
Farash (P. of W. Royal Indian Military College)	
Fitter (Cavalry school)	
Stoker (Cavalry school or School of Cookery)	
Filth cart driver and bullocks	
Fireboy (School of Cookery, Poona)	
Stoker (L.R.M. School, Sanawar)	Rs. a. p. 15 0 0
Groundsman (Brit. or I. A. School of Education)	
Groundsman's coolie (Brit. or I. A. School of Education)	
Hammerman (Cavalry school)	
Hand filth cart and sweeper (Cavalry school)	
Head water-carrier (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	Rs. a. p. 18 0 0
Head Carpenter (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	40 0 0
Head Mason (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	25 0 0
Head Painter (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	60—75
Head Tailor (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	35 0 0
Inkman (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	15 0 0
Inspector (S. A. School, Satara)	
Inspector (S. A. School, Rawalpindi, during courses)	
Jemadar (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	25 0 0
Jamadar sweeper (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	18 0 0
Lascar	
Lascar (Brit. Army School of Education)	Local or nerrick rate.Rs. a. p. 12 0 0
Lather draughtsman and Pioneer (Brit. or I. A. School of Education)	75 0 0
Masalchi (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	15 0 0
Mason (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	20 0 0
Mate watchman (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	20 0 0
Mate Coolie (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	20 0 0
Saddler, bootmaker or leather stitcher	
Muccadom (S. A. School, Satara)	
Painter (Brit. or I. A. School of Education)	Local or nerrick rate.Rs. a. p. 20 0 0
Rubbish cart driver and bullock	
Sanitary cart driver	
Storeman (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	Local or nerrick rate.Rs. a. p. 20 0 0
Sullage cart driver	
Sweeper	
Sweeper (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	Local or nerrick rate.Rs. a. p. 12 0 0
Groom (Cavalry or R. A. Equitation school)	
Tailor (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	Local or nerrick rate.Rs. a. p. 20 0 0
Tindal	
Veterinary dresser (Cavalry school)	
Veterinary naik (Cavalry school)	
Ward Coolie (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	Local or nerrick rate.Rs. a. p. 15 0 0
Watering cart driver (Brit. or I. A. School of Education and P. of W. Royal Indian Military College)	
Weighman (Cavalry school)	

**79 FOLLOWER AND MENIAL ESTABLISHMENTS OF EDUCATIONAL
AND TRAINING ESTABLISHMENTS—concluded**

	Rs a p
Coolie for press (Brit or I A School of Education)	10 0 0
Coolie (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	15 0 0
Driver with bullock cart	
Head messenger (Cavalry school)	
Farash (P of W Royal Indian Military College)	
Fitter (Cavalry school)	
Stoker (Cavalry school or School of Cookery)	
Filth cart driver and bullocks	
Fireboy (School of Cookery Poona)	
Stoker (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	15 0 0
Groundsman (Brit or I A School of Education)	
Groundsman's coolie (Brit or I A School of Education)	
Hammerman (Cavalry school)	
Hand filth cart and sweeper (Cavalry school)	
Head water carrier (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	18 0 0
Head Carpenter (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	40 0 0
Head Mason (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	25 0 0
Head Printer (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	60—75
Head Tailor (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	35 0 0
Inkman (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	15 0 0
Inspector (S A School Satara)	
Inspector (S A School Rawalpindi during courses)	
Jemadar (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	25 0 0
Jemadar sweeper (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	18 0 0
Lascar	
Lascar (Brit Army School of Education)	
Litho draughtsman and Pioneer (Brit or I A School of Education)	75 0 0
Masalchi (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	15 0 0
Mason (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	20 0 0
Mate watchman (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	20 0 0
Mate Coolie (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	20 0 0
Saddler bootmaker or leather sticher	
Muccadom (S A. School Satara)	
Printer (Brit or I A School of Education)	20 0 0
Pubbish cart driver and bullock	
Sanitary cart driver	
Storeman (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	20 0 0
Sullage cart driver	
Sweeper	
Cwe per (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	12 0 0
Groom (Cavalry or R. A. Equitation school)	
Tailor (L. R. M. School Sanawar)	
Tindal	
Veterinary dresser (Cavalry school)	
Veterinary nailk (Cavalry school)	
Ward Coolie (L. R. M. School, Sanawar)	
Watering cart driver (Brit, or I A School of Education and P of W Royal Indian Military College)	15 0 0
Weighman (Cavalry school)	

80

HOSPITAL ESTABLISHMENTS

(i) Station Family Hospitals, British Troops

	Pay Nerrick rate
Ayah (one per hospital for the period it remains open)	
Female Ward servant Bangalore—	<i>Rs a p</i>
One on	7 0 0
One on	5 0 0
Female Ward servant Secunderabad	" 0 0
Sweeper (female)	Nerrick rate

(ii) Station Staff Dispensary Mussoorie

	<i>Rs a p</i>
Ward servant	1 0 0
Ward sweeper an allowance of	2 0 0
Water carrier an allowance of	4 0 0

81

FORT ARMAMENTS*Rs*

Lascar	<i>Rs a p</i>
Water carrier	9 — $\frac{1}{3}$ — 13
Water carrier (Conservancy establishment)	
Sweeper	
Sweeper (Conservancy establishment)	
Trolley cooly Karachi	

} *Nerrick or local rate*

82

RELIGIOUS INSTRUCTORS*Rs a p*

Religious instructor Indian Regimental Units	<i>Rs a p</i>
Religious Instructor P of W Royal Indian Military College	100 0 0

83

GOOD CONDUCT PAY

(i) Sappers gunners drivers sappers or sepoys of Indian regimental units, privates of the Army Veterinary Corps India orderlies and all ranks other than N C Os of the Indian Hospital Corps, Indian combatants serving with British units M T units and Miscellaneous establishments and 3rd grade clerks of Indian regimental units and of Recruiting officers

	<i>Rs a p</i>
On completion of 2 years service	1 0 0
On completion of 4 years service	" 0 0
On completion of 6 years service	" 0 0

(ii) Lance naiks drivers and syces of mule transport units, Lance Naiks and Camel drivers of Government Camel Transport Units and lascars of arsenals and depots

	<i>Rs a p</i>
On completion of 3 years service	0 12 0
On completion of 6 years service	1 8 0
On completion of 10 years service	" 4 0

84

GOOD SERVICE PAY

(i) Non Commissioned officers (dafadar havildar lance-dafadar or naik) of Indian cavalry artillery sappers and miners and infantry units, Indian Hospital Corps, Indian Army Veterinary Corps, Indian Army Educational Corps and Indian N C Os serving with British regimental units M T units and instructional establishments and 1st and 2nd grade clerks of Indian regimental units and of Recruiting officers

	<i>Rs a p</i>
After 2 years service as N C O	" 0 0
After 4 years service as N C O	4 0 0
After 6 years service as N C O (dafadars and lascars only)	6 0 0

80. HOSPITAL ESTABLISHMENTS.

(i) Station Family Hospitals, British Troops.

	Pay
Ayah (one per hospital for the period it remains open)	Nerrick rate
Female Ward servant, Bangalore—	<i>Rs a p</i>
One on	7 0 0
One on	5 0 0
Female Ward servant, Secunderabad	7 0 0
Sweeper (female)	Nerrick rate

(ii) Station Staff Dispensary, Mussoorie.

	R _t a p
Ward servant	15 0 0
Ward sweeper, an allowance of	2 0 0
Water carrier, an allowance of	4 0 0

81. FORT ARMAMENTS.

Lascars	<i>Rs</i>
Water carrier	9— $\frac{1}{5}$ —13
Water carrier (Conservancy establishment)	}
Sweeper	Nerrick rate
Sweeper (Conservancy establishment)	or local rate
Trolley cooly, Karachi:	}

82. RELIGIOUS INSTRUCTORS.

	R _t a p
Religious instructor, Indian Regimental Units	25 0 0
Religious Instructor, P of W Royal Indian Military College	100 0 0

83. GOOD CONDUCT PAY.

(i) Sowars, gunners, drivers, sappers or sepoys of Indian regimental units, privates of the Army Veterinary Corps, India, orderlies and all ranks other than N. C Os of the Indian Hospital Corps, Indian combatants serving with British units, M T units and Miscellaneous establishments and 3rd grade clerks of Indian regimental units, and of Recruiting officers.

	R _t a p
On completion of 2 years' service	1 0 0
On completion of 4 years' service	2 0 0
On completion of 6 years' service	3 0 0

(ii) Lance-naiks, drivers and syces of mule transport units, Lance-Naiks and Camel drivers of Government Camel Transport Units and lascars of arsenals and depots

	R _t a p
On completion of 3 years' service	0 12 0
On completion of 6 years' service	1 8 0
On completion of 10 years' service	2 4 0

84. GOOD SERVICE PAY.

(i) Non-Commissioned officers (daftadar, havildar, lance-daftadar or naik) of Indian cavalry, artillery, sappers and miners and infantry units, Indian Hospital Corps, Indian Army Veterinary Corps, Indian Army Educational Corps and Indian N-C Os serving with British regimental units, M. T. units and instructional establishments, and 1st and 2nd grade clerks of Indian regimental units and of Recruiting officers

	R _t a p
After 2 years' service as N C O	2 0 0
After 4 years' service as N C O	4 0 0
After 6 years' service as N C O (daftadars and havildars only)	6 0 0

81. GOOD SERVICE PAY—*contd.*

(1) Extra compensation of one Rupee per month in respect of extra cost of Government owned transport attached to corps if a British officer is not available—

	Rs. a p
After 2 years' service in corps	0 12 6
After 4 years' service in corps	1 8 0
After 6 years' service in corps (Admiralty element)	2 4 0
After 8 years' service in corps (Admiralty element)	3 0 0

82. EXTRA DUTY PAY.

Indian Troops.

Extra duty pay at the following rates is granted to Indian soldiers, etc., for the performance of the duties specified—

Per month
Rs. a p

(i) Vicerey's Body Guard.

1 Assistant sahib (native)	5 0 0
1 Farmer major	5 0 0
1 Lay dafadar	5 0 0
1 Quartermaster dafadar	5 0 0
1 Rough rider	5 0 0
1 Squadron dafadar major	9 0 0
1 Beloved Master	7 0 0

(ii) Governor's Body Guard

Mysore, Bombay and Bengal

1 Drill dafadar (Madras and Bengal)	5 0 0
1 Pay dafadar, Bombay	6 0 0
1 Rough rider (Madras and Bengal)	5 4 0
1 Second rough rider (Madras and Bengal)	3 8 0
1 Squadron dafadar major, B. mlay	9 0 0
1 Squadron dafadar major (Madras and Bengal)	2 0 0

(iii) Aden Troop

1 Interpreter	15 0 0
2 Pay dafadars, each	6 0 0
1 Junior Assistant instructor, Army Signalling	5 0 0
4 Signallers each	3 0 0

(iv) Cavalry Regiment.

1 Armourer (dafadar)	30 0 0
1 Assistant Armourer	15 0 0
Care of fire engine	2 0 0
	Per diem

Charge of government transport attached to corps, if a British officer is not available—

Risaldar	0 8 0
Jemadar	0 6 0
	Per month
1 Drill dafadar	10 8 0
1 Drill naik	8 0 0
1 Farmer major	21 0 0
2 N C O instructors in physical training each	2 0 0

85.

EXTRA DUTY PAY—continued.

Indian Troops—continued.

(iv) Cavalry Regiment—continued.

		Per mensem.
	Rs a p.	
1 Pay dafadar (per half squad)	6 0 0
1 Quartermaster jemadar	30 0 0
1 Regimental dafadar major	15 0 0
1 Regimental quartermaster dafadar	10 0 0
1 Rough rider, 1st class (per half squad)	5 4 0
1 Rough rider, 2nd class (per half squad)	3 8 0
1 Assistant Instructor, Army Signalling	8 0 0
2 Junior instructors, Army Signalling, each	5 0 0
20 Signallers, each	3 0 0
2 Saddlers or Saddletree makers (if enlisted combatants), each	7 8 0
1 Squadron dafadar major (per squad)	8 0 0
1 Squadron quartermaster dafadar (per squad)	8 0 0
1 Trumpet major	10 0 0
1 Woordie major	30 0 0

(v) Cavalry Reserve.

Instructional Staff

Dafadar	} one for every 25 reservists or fraction above	5 0 0
Lance dafadar or naik	} that number subject to a maximum of 8	2 8 0

(vi) Frontier Garrison Artillery.

13 Assistant Quartermaster havildars, each	. . . . .	2 0 0
Care of site engine	. . . . .	2 0 0
1 Drill naik	. . . . .	8 0 0
60 Gunlayers, each	. . . . .	1 0 0
1 Havildar major	. . . . .	8 0 0
2 N C O instructors in physical training, each	. . . . .	2 0 0
1 Pay havildar	. . . . .	8 0 0
1 Quartermaster havildar	. . . . .	8 0 0
1 Trumpet major	. . . . .	10 0 0

(vii) Indian Coast Artillery.

Bombay Headquarters

1 Havildar major	. . . . .	8 0 0
1 Pay havildar	. . . . .	6 0 0
1 Quartermaster havildar	. . . . .	8 0 0
1 Drill naik	. . . . .	8 0 0

Aden, Bombay and Karachi.

Quartermaster havildar (Karachi Defences)	8 0 0
---	-----------	-------

Rs

EXTRA DUTY PAY—~~on duty~~Indian Troops—~~on duty~~

	(a) Indian Pack Artillery Headquarters	Rs a p
1 P. M. Officer or Captain (or 1st Lieut.)	.	9 0 0
1 T. S. Officer or Captain (or 1st Lieut.)	.	1 0 0
1 Q. M. Officer or Captain (or 1st Lieut.)	.	9 0 0
1 Adj. or Asst. Adj. or 1st Lieut. in Army Signals	.	2 0 0
1 Dr. or 1st Lieut.	.	2 0 0
1 Trumpeter	.	10 0 0

(b) Indian Pack Artillery Training Centre

1 Adj. Lieut. per day	.	6 0 0
2 Company Lieut. per day per each	.	8 0 0
2 Company quartermaster havildar per each	.	8 0 0
2 Drill Instr.	.	8 0 0
1 Signalling Instructor	.	5 4 0
1 Jemadar adjutant	.	20 0 0
1 Jemadar quartermaster	.	20 0 0
1 Pay havildar each	.	6 0 0
1 Regimental havildar major	.	10 0 0
1 Regimental quartermaster havildar	.	10 0 0
1 Signalling Instructor (havildar)	.	8 0 0
2 Signalling Instructors (naik) each	.	5 0 0
1 Trumpet major	.	10 0 0

(c) Indian Pack Battery

Per diem

Rs a p
0 0 0

1 Assistant instructor in range finding

Per mensem

Rs a p
0 0 0

1 Assistant quartermaster havildar

Per diem

Rs a p

Charge of government transport attached to corps if a British officer is not available—

Subadar 0 8 0
Jemadar 0 6 0

Per mensem

Rs a p
8 0 0

1 Drill naik	8 0 0
8 Gunlayers each	1 0 0
1 Havildar major	8 0 0
1 N C O instructor physical training	2 0 0
1 Pay havildar	6 0 0
1 Quartermaster havildar	8 0 0
1 Junior Assistant instructor Army Signalling	5 0 0
8 Signallers each	3 0 0

85

EXTRA DUTY PAY—continued

Indian Troops—continued

Per mensem

(xi) Corps Headquarters, King George's own Bengal Queen Victoria's own Madras and Royal Bombay Sappers and Miners	Rs. a p
1 Armourer (havildar)	30 0 0
2 As instant Armourers each	15 0 0
NOTE.—An assistant armourer (Naik) on Rs. 1 per mensem e d pay is allowed for each unit detached from headquarters	
Care of each fire engine	2 0 0
1 Corps bugle major	10 0 0
1 Corps havildar major	15 0 0
2 Drill naiks each	8 0 0
12 Havildar instructors each	5 0 0
1 Jemadar adjutant	30 0 0*
1 Junior field works instructor	30 0 0†
1 Quartermaster jemadar	30 0 0
1 Senior field works instructor	50 0 0†
2 N C O instructors in phys cal training each	2 0 0
Charge of government transport (other than equipment mules) attached to the unit—	Per diem.
Subadar	0 8 0
Jemadar	0 6 0
(xii) Burma Sappers and Miners—Headquarters and Depot	Per mensem. Rs. a p
1 Armourer	30 0 0
1 Company havildar major and quartermaster havildar	8 0 0
1 Drill naik	8 0 0
2 Havildar instructors each	5 0 0
1 Interpreter	15 0 0
1 Do	10 0 0
1 Do	5 0 0
1 Jemadar adjutant and quartermaster	30 0 0
1 Pay havildar	0 0 0
1 N C O Instructor in Phys cal training	2 0 0
Charge of government transport (other than equipment mules) attached to the unit—	Per diem. Rs. a p
Subadar	0 8 0
Jemadar	0 6 0
(xiii) Army Troops Company Sappers and Miners	Per mensem. Rs. a p
1 Assistant Armourer when unit is detached from headquarters	15 0 0
1 Company havildar major	8 0 0
1 Company quartermaster havildar	8 0 0
1 Havildar instructor	5 0 0
1 Pay havildar	7 0 0
Charge of government transport (other than equipment mules) attached to the unit—	Per diem. Rs. a p
Subadar	0 8 0
Jemadar	0 6 0

* This rate of e d pay is also admissible to a jemadar adjutant appointed during the period of training of reserves.

† Incl les wo long pay

83

EXTRA DUTY PAY--++

Indian Troops--++

(xv) Defence Train, Sappers and Miners

	Per mensem
1 Assistant Armourer when unit is detached from headquarters	Rs. a p.
1 Company havildar major	1. 0. 0
1 Company quartermaster havildar	1. 0. 0
1 Havildar havildar	1. 0. 0
1 Pay havildar	1. 0. 0

Per dem.
Rs. a p.

Charge of government transport (other than equipment mules)
attached to the unit--

Subadar	0 8 0
Jemadar	0 6 0

(xvi) Chital Platoon, Sappers and Miners

	Per mensem
1 Assistant Armourer	Rs. a p.
1 Pay havildar	1. 0. 0

Per dem.
Rs. a p.

Charge of government transport (other than equipment mules)
attached to the unit--

Subadar	0 8 0
Jemadar	0 6 0

(xvii) Defence Light Section, Sappers and Miners

	Per mensem
Care of each fire-engine	Rs. a p.

2 0 0

(xviii) Depot Company, Sappers and Miners

	Per mensem
1 Company havildar major	8 0 0
1 Pay havildar	7 0 0
1 Quartermaster havildar	6 0 0

Per dem.
Rs. a p.

Charge of government transport (other than equipment mules)
attached to the unit--

Subadar	0 8 0
Jemadar	0 6 0

(xix) Divisional Headquarters Company Sappers and Miners

	Per mensem
1 Assistant Armourer when unit is detached from headquarters	15 0 0
1 Pay havildar	6 0 0

Per dem.
Rs. a p.

Charge of government transport (other than equipment mules)
attached to corps--

Subadar	0 8 0
Jemadar	0 6 0

85.

EXTRA DUTY PAY—continued.

Indian Troops—continued.

Per mensem

(xix) Field Company, Sappers and Miners.

Rs. a. p.

1 Assistant Armourer when unit is detached from headquarters	15	0	0
1 Company havildar major	8	0	0
1 Company quartermaster havildar	8	0	0
1 Havildar instructor	5	0	0
1 Pay havildar	7	0	0
1 N.C.O Instructor in Physical training	2	0	0
Charge of government transport (other than equipment mules) attached to the unit—	Per diem. Rs. a. p.		
Subadar	0	8	0
Jemadar	0	6	0

(xx) Field Troop, Sappers and Miners.

Per mensem

1 Assistant Armourer when unit is detached from headquarters	15	0	0
1 Pay Naik	4	0	0*
1 Rough rider, 1st class	5	4	0†
1 Rough rider, 2nd class	3	8	0‡
1 Troop Havildar Major	8	0	0*
1 Quartermaster naik	2	0	0
Charge of government transport (other than equipment mules) attached to the unit—	Per diem. Rs. a. p.		
Subadar	0	8	0
Jemadar	0	6	0

(xxi) Railway Company—Sappers and Miners.

Per mensem.

1 Assistant Armourer when unit is detached from headquarters	15	0	0
1 Company havildar major	8	0	0
1 Company quartermaster havildar	8	0	0
1 Havildar instructor	5	0	0
1 Pay havildar	7	0	0
Charge of government transport (other than equipment mules) attached to the unit—	Per diem. Rs. a. p.		
Subadar	0	8	0
Jemadar	0	6	0

(xxii) Signal Service, Training Centre and Depôt.

Headquarters

Per mensem.

1 Subadar Instructor	50	0	0†
1 Jemadar Instructor	30	0	0†
2 Armourers, each	30	0	0
4 Assistant Armourers, each	15	0	0
1 Depôt havildar major	15	0	0
1 Depôt quartermaster havildar	10	0	0*
1 Drill instructor (havildar)	8	0	0
5 Drill instructors (naik), each	8	0	0
1 Jemadar adjutant	30	0	0
1 Jemadar quartermaster	30	0	0*
1 Trumpet major	10	0	0*

* In addition to any working pay otherwise admissible

† These rates are inclusive of working pay

‡ Not admissible in addition to working pay which latter may be drawn if more advantageous

85

EXTRA DUTY PAY—*cont'd.***Indian Troops—*cont'd.***(xxii) Signal Service Training Centre and Deptt.—*cont'd.*
* R.D.P. Officers

	Per mensem Rs a p
1 Company quartermaster havildar (performed duties of per bat. hav. in addition)	8 0 0
* C or E D.P. Officers	
1 Company havildar major	8 0 0
1 Company quartermaster havildar	8 0 0

(xxiii) Divisional Signals.

(Higher and Lower Establishments)

1 Armourer (in higher establishment units only)	20 0 0
1 Assistant armourer (in lower establishment units only)	10 0 0
3 Company havildar majors each	8 0 0
1 Jemadar adjutant	20 0 0
1 Pay havildar	6 0 0
1 Company quartermaster havildar	8 0 0

(xxiv) Corps (line or wireless) Signal Company

1 Company havildar major	8 0 0
1 Pay havildar	6 0 0
1 Company quartermaster havildar	8 0 0

(xxv) Infantry and Pioneers—Active Battalions

1 Armourer (havildar)	30 0 0
1 Assistant Armourer	15 0 0
3 Bootmakers (Infantry only) if enlisted combatants each	7 8 0
Care of each fire engine	2 0 0
Charge of government transport attached to corps if a British officer is not available—	Per diem <i>Rs a p</i>

Subadar	0 8 0
Jemadar	0 6 0

	Per mensem Rs a p
*5 Company havildar majors, each	8 0 0
*5 Company quartermaster havildars, each	8 0 0
*1 Drill naik	8 0 0
1 Fife, drum or bugle major	10 0 0
1 Jemadar adjutant	30 0 0
1 Jemadar quartermaster	30 0 0
4 Saddlers, bootmaker or leathers stitchers (Pioneers only) if enlisted combatants each	7 8 0
2 N.C.O. instructors in physical training per battalion each	2 0 0
N.C.O.s and men actually placed in charge of and required to look after the mules of Maxim, Lewis or Vickers gun sections of Indian infantry, each	1 0 0
*3 Pay havildars each	6 0 0
*4 Pay naiks each	4 0 0
1 Regimental havildar major	15 0 0

* An active battalion of pioneers is allowed one less

† Not admissible to active battalions forming part of a group in which a training battalion exists

‡ Not admissible to the driver establishment appointed to battalions

85.

EXTRA DUTY PAY—continued.

Indian Troops—continued.

(xxv) Infantry and Pioneers—Active Battalion—continued.

	Per mensem. Rs a p
1 Regimental quartermaster havildar	10 0 0
1 Assistant Instructor, Army Signalling	8 0 0
2 Junior Assistant Instructors, Army Signalling, each	5 0 0
†24 Signallers, each	3 0 0

(xxvi) Infantry and Pioneers—Training Battalion.

1 Armourer (havildar)	30 0 0
1 Assistant Armourer	15 0 0
Bootmaker (Infantry only) if enlisted combatant	7 8 0
Care of each fire engine	2 0 0

Per diem
Rs a p.Charge of government transport attached to corps if a British officer
is not available—

Subadar	0 8 0
Jemadar	0 6 0

Per mensem
Rs a p.

*1 Company havildar major	8 0 0
*4 Company quartermaster havildars, each	8 0 0
1 Drill naik	8 0 0
1 Fife, drum or bugle major	10 0 0
1 Jemadar Adjutant	30 0 0
1 Jemadar quartermaster	30 0 0
4 Saddlers, bootmakers, or leather stitchers (Pioneers only) if enlisted combatants, each	7 8 0
N C. Os and men actually placed in charge of and required to look after the mules of maxim, Lewis or Vickers gun sections of Indian infantry, each	1 0 0
2 N C. O instructors in physical training, per Company, each	2 0 0
*4 Pay havildars, each	6 0 0
*4 Pay naiks, each	4 0 0
1 Regimental havildar major	15 0 0
1 Regimental quartermaster havildar	10 0 0
1 Assistant Instructor, Army Signalling	8 0 0
2 Junior Assistant instructors, Army Signalling, each	5 0 0
†24 Signallers, each	3 0 0

(xxvii) 1-4th Hazara Pioneers and Gurkha Battalion.

4 N C. O Instructors in Physical training, each	2 0 0
---	-------

(xxviii) Nepal Escort.

1 Assistant armourer (sepoy)	10 0 0
1 Drill naik	8 0 0
1 Head armourer (sepoy ranking as naik)	20 0 0
1 Pay havildar	6 0 0

(xxix) Army Veterinary Corps, India.

1 Quartermaster dafadar per section in which British subordinates have been completely replaced by Indians	6 0 0
--	-------

55.

EXTRA DUTY PAY—concluded.

Indian Troops—concluded.

(xxx) Indian Hospital Corps.

	Per mensem.
Bassadar (clerical section)	25 0 0
Bassadar major	3 0 0
Instructor in physical training	3 0 0
Jemadar adjutant	17 8 0
Naik (clerical section)	12 4 0
Orderly (clerical section)	5 0 0
Quartermaster bassadar (storekeepers' section)	20 0 0
Quartermaster naik (storekeepers' section)	20 0 0
Quartermaster Orderly (storekeepers' section)	3 0 0

Ward servant or nursing orderly for performing the duties of a barber in addition to his own in cases where the authorised establishment is incomplete owing to the non recruitment of a barber, until such time as a barber is enrolled

2 0 0

	Per diem.
N. C. Os. and men of the nursing section and ward servants—	Rs. a. p.
(i) when employed on isolation cases and the attendants are also isolated	0 2 0
(ii) when employed as laboratory assistant, X ray assistant, operating theatre attendant or on a steam disinfecter	0 2 0
(iii) when attached for duty to a sanitary section (except N. C. Os.)	0 2 0

NOTE.—Extra pay plus nursing pay (para 64) should not exceed Rs. 6 per mensem.

Sweepers employed as in (i) above and when employed in working steam disinfectors

0 2 0

	Per mensem.
Educational Establishment—	Rs. a. p.
1 English speaking school master (per company)	20 0 0
1 Pupil teacher (per company except No. 10 company)	2 0 0
1 Extra pupil teacher (for every 30 pupils or over 100)	2 0 0

(xxx) Mule Corps and Cadres.

1 English school master—

Per mule corps or two cadres

20 0 0

1 Pupil teacher—

Per mule corps or two cadres

1 0 0

If 16 years of age

1 0 0

If 17 years of age

2 0 0

If 18 years of age or a combat-

3 0 0

ant

NOTE 1.—One English speaking school master only is allowed if only one cadre is in a station.

NOTE 2.—A civilian employed as English school master receives pay at Rs. 25 per mensem.

86.

BATTA—continued.

(iii) Escort to the British Envoy, Nepal.

		Rs.	a.	p.
Subadar	.	30	0	0
Jemadar	.	15	0	0
Dafadar	.	6	0	0
Havildar	.	10	0	0
Naik	.	10	0	0
Lance dafadar	.	6	0	0
Bugler	.	3	0	0
Sowar	.	3	0	0
Sepoy	.	3	0	0

(iii) (a) Indian Army Ordnance Corps arsenals and Depots.

	Rs.	a.	p.
Sirdars appointed to that rank before 23rd August 1917	.	10	0
Sirdars appointed after 23rd August 1917	.	8	0
Tindal	.	8	0
Lascar	.	5	0

(iii) (b) Silladar Camel Corps and Cadres.

	Rs.	a.	p.
Risaldar	.	15	0
Jemadar	.	7	8
Quartermaster dafadar	.		
Troop dafadar	.		
Naik	.		

(iv) Non-Combatants.

(a) Animal Transport Units
Artificers

	Rs.	a.	p.
Blacksmith, 1st or 2nd grade	.		
Carpenter, 1st, 2nd or 3rd grade	.		
Hammerman	.		
Palan maker	.		
Palantree-maker	.		
Saddler, 1st or 2nd grade	.		
Shoingsmith, 1st or 2nd grade	.		

Followers

* See note to para 78.

(b) Class I Followers, British and Indian Regimental Units.

	Rs.	a.	p.
Forge assistant	.		
Water-carrier	.		
Carpenter	.		
Cleaner	.		
Cook	.		
Hammerman	.		
Lascar, Fort Armaments	.		
Saddler, bootmaker or leather stitcher	.		
Blacksmith	.		
Sweeper	.		
Groom	.		
Tailor, Artillery	.		

86.

BATTA—*continued.*(iv) Non-Combatants—*continued.*

(c) Victualling Establishments of British Units

	On field service.	While marching or on command.					
		Rs.	a.	p.	Rs.	a.	p.
Agent, 1st class	25 0 0*				25 0 0		
Agent, 2nd class	27 8 0*				20 0 0		
Agent, 3rd class	37 8 0*				15 0 0		

(d) Indian Hospital Corps

	Rs.	a.	p.
Barber			
Cook			
Washerman			
Sweeper			
Water carrier			
Ward servant			

(e) Military Works Services

Civilian Sub divisional officers and men of the same rank	35 per cent. of their pay.
Civilian sub overseers and men of the same rank	50 per cent. of their pay.
Cashiers	33½ per cent. if drawing over Rs. 200 per mensem, 50 per cent. if drawing Rs. 200 per mensem or less
Clerks	
Draftsmen	
Messengers	50 per cent. of their pay.

(f) Ordnance Department and Indian Army Ordnance Corps.

Clerks	On field or foreign service
	50 per cent.† of their pay for those drawing Rs. 200 per mensem and less, 33½ per cent. in the case of those drawing over Rs. 200 per mensem.
Permanent Indian establishments	On field service.
Extra Artificers	50 per cent.‡ on their pay.
	50 per cent. on their pay.

PART I-A]

RATES OF PAY, ETC.

[86-87

86

BATTA—concluded

(iv) Non Combatants—concluded.

(e) Supply and Transport Corps.

On field or fore gn service

Clerk
Storekeeper
Wharf Inspector

{ 50 per cent * of permanent grade pay for those drawing Rs 200 per mensem and less, 33½ per cent in the case of those drawing over Rs. 200 per mensem

Marching or command batta.
50 per cent of permanent grade pay for those drawing P's 200 per mensem and less, 33½ per cent in the case of those drawing over Rs 200 per mensem

Inferior permanent servants and also temporary men if on fixed rates of pay

Rs a p
1 0 0

86-A

EXPATRIATION ALLOWANCE

T
oRisaldar Major
Subadar Major
Risaldar
Subadar
Jemadar
Dafadar
Havildar
Lance Dafadar
Naik
All combatant ranks other than the above, each
Religious teacher
Public follower

	Indian serving nsem.
	Rs a p
Risaldar Major	
Subadar Major	
Risaldar	20 0 0
Subadar	
Jemadar	
Dafadar	12 0 0
Havildar	
Lance Dafadar	
Naik	9 0 0
All combatant ranks other than the above, each	
Religious teacher	
Public follower	5 0 0

87

HILL BATTA

(a) Indian Hospital Corps

Barber
Cook
Washerman
Sweeper
Ward servant
Water carrier

{ When employed in the hills

Rs a p

1 0 0

Permanent inferior servants

Temporary inferior servants en gaged in the plains for service in the hills

(b) Supply and Transport Corps.

{ When permanently or temporarily employed at hill stations in the areas covered by the late Punjab and Bengal Commands

1 0 0†

Water carrier

Ditto

3 0 0

Watchman

Messenger

Weighman

{ At Wellington

1 0 0

* In the case of individuals drawing less pay than Rs 45 per mensem batta may be allowed by the G O C of the District to bring the total pay plus batta to Rs 67 8 0 per mensem except in the case of those serving at Aden and drawing not more than P's 200 per mensem who are allowed batta at Rs 70 per mensem provided they are not locally engaged men.

† Not admissible in addition to marching batta.

88

WORKING PAY.

The following are the rates of working pay drawn in addition to pay and allowances of rank by

(i) Officers

(a) Officers serving with Sappers and Miners (but excluding R.E. officers serving with D.L. Sections)—

For superintending workmen (other than those of his Co.) and keeping the accounts of payments made to them when employed on works ordinarily performed by the P.W.D. or M.W.S.

Per diem
Rs a p

" 0 0 *

(b) Officers serving with British or Indian troops (other than Sappers and Miners)—

For superintending working parties entitled to working pay

2 0 0

(ii) British non-commissioned officers and men of Artillery, Cavalry and Infantry.

Employed —	Daily	Hourly
As artificer	Rs a p	Rs a p
	0 10 0	0 1 8 [†]

As attendant on diver's life line and air pipe (for each hour the diver is under water in addition to his ordinary working pay)

0 3 0

s d

On balloons in the air (in addition to their regulated working pay and for each hour actually and necessarily so employed)

0 6

For every 100 rifles or pistols re browned

Rs a p

In browning small arms—

If belonging to the corps—

Armourer sergeant

Assistant

18 0 0

If belonging to other corps—

Armourer sergeant

Assistant

18 0 0

18 0 0

As diver (for each hour employed under water in addition to his ordinary working pay)

1 0 0

As labourer

0 6 0

0 1 0

In lacquering painting group marks manning boards and lettering ordnance

0 1 6

In lacquering painting group marks manning boards and lettering ordnance when a skilled artificer of whose craft painting forms a part is necessarily employed

0 2 0

As observer†

0 8 0

0 1 4

In scraping and cleaning ordnance

0 1 0

s d

In

the ordinary rate of working pay)

0 1

* Payable by the P.W.D. or M.W.S.

at defence
tele at the

WORKING PAY—concluded

(iii) Indian Officers, N-C Os and men
(a) Sappers and Miners and Indian Signal Corps

	Full rate	Lower rate
	<i>per diem</i>	<i>per diem</i>
Subadar	8	6
Jemadar	6	4½
All other Indian ranks other than those in the Indian Signal Corps—		
Sapper artificers	{ A rate	0
	{ B	6½
	{ C	4½
Sapper Burma S and M 1st rate	4	3
All other S and M including buglers	{ 1st rate	3
	{ 2nd	2½
	{ 3rd	1½
All other Indian ranks Indian Signal Corps—		
Artificers	{ A rate	0
	{ B	6½
	{ C	4½
Others	{ 1st rate	3
	{ 2nd	2½
	{ 3rd	1½
C O employed as chowdry at the headquarters of the Royal Bombay S and M	3	3
Recruits—Sapper enlisted tradesmen 1st rate	4	3
(Other S and M recruits—		
2nd	3	2½
3rd	2	1½
Beginners in Railway Cos S and M 4th rate	1	1

NOTE.—For work in water 20% in addition to the above rates is admissible.

(b) Other Indian Regimental units

Per diem

	Per diem
Risaldar	8
Subadar	8
Jemadar	6
N-C Os and men and Class I followers	2

NOTE.—An additional 20% is granted for work in water.

(iv) Indian Ranks of all Indian Regimental units

For browning small arms

For every 100
rifles or pistols
re browned

Rs

If belonging to the corps—	
Armourer	13
Assistant	13
If belonging to other corps—	
Armourer	13
Assistant	13

* Applicable also to Indian drivers of signal units (other than wireless units) who qualify as linemen in laying, picking up, jointing, testing and maintaining light and heavy cable lines up to the standard required of a sapper 2nd rate.

WORKING PAY—concluded

(iii) Indian Officers, N-C Os and men
(e) Sappers and Miners and Indian Signal Corps

		Full rate	Lower rate
		per diem	
Subadar	.	As	6
Jemadar	.	6	4½
All other Indian ranks other than those in the Indian Signal Corps—			
Sapper artificers	{ A rate	12	9
	{ B "	0	6½
	{ C "	0	4½
Sapper, Burma S and M, 1st rate	.	4	3
All other S and M including buglers	{ 1st rate	4	3
	{ 2nd "	3	2½
	{ 3rd "	2	1½
All other Indian ranks, Indian Signal Corps—			
Artificers	{ A rate	12	9
	{ B "	0	6½
	{ C "	0	4½
Others	{ 1st rate	4	3
	{ 2nd "	3	2½
	{ *3rd "	2	1½
N.C.O employed as chowdry at the headquarters of the Royal Bombay S and M	.	3	3
Recruits—Sappers enlisted tradesmen 1st rate	.	4	3
(Other S and M recruits—			
2nd	.	3	2½
3rd	.	2	1½
Beginners in Railway Cos., S and M, 4th rate	.	1	1

Note.—For work in water 25% in addition to the above rates is admissible.

(b) Other Indian Regimental units

Per diem

As

Risaldar	.	•	•	•	•	8
Subadar	.	•	•	•	•	8
Jemadar	.	•	•	•	•	6
N.C.Os and men and Class I followers	.	•	•	•	•	2

Note.—An additional 25% is granted for work in water.

(iv) Indian Ranks of all Indian Regimental units

For browning small arms

For every 100
rifles or pistols
re browned

Rs

If belonging to the corps—			
Armourer	.	•	•
Assistant	.	•	13
If belonging to other corps—			
Armourer	.	•	13
Assistant	.	•	13

* Applicable also to Indian drivers of signal units (other than wireless units) who qualify as linemen in laying, picking up, jointing, testing and maintaining light and heavy cable lines up to the standard required of a sapper, 2nd rate

AUXILIARY FORCE, INDIA.

89 The rates of pay, etc., drawn by—

- (a) the permanent staff of officers, warrant and non commissioned officers, and
- (b) officers and all other ranks, of the Auxiliary Force, India, are as follows —

(I) Permanent Staff

(a) Officers

Adjutant

Staff pay in addition to Indian army pay of rank
Per mensem
Rs a p
250 0 0*

(b) Warrant and Non-commissioned Officers

	Pay per diem
Acting sergeant major (W O Class I)	s d 14 0
Acting sergeant major of a technical unit if a qualified tradesman (W O class I)	16 0
Regimental Quarter Master Sergeant (W O Class II)	12 0
Regimental Quarter Master Sergeant of a technical unit if a qualified tradesman (W O class II)	14 0
Staff sergeant Instructor	9 6
Staff sergeant Instructor of a technical unit (if a qualified tradesman)	11 0
Drill Instructor	

Pay and allowances of substantive regimental rank plus a d pay at Rs 15 per mensem

N C O of D L Section S and M detailed to instruct electrical engineer units For each hour's instruction (to be certified to by the O C the unit)

E d. pay
Per diem
Rs A. P

1 0 0†

(c) Menial establishment

Lascars—

- 1 per 50 stand of arms in Infantry and Cavalry (including railway corps)
- 6 per 4 gun battery in Artillery
- 4 per section in Engineers

Pay

At lowest local rates



AUXILIARY FORCE, INDIA—contd.

89. (II) Auxiliary Force Personnel.

(a) Pay when called out or embodied for service.

Officers	}	Indian pay and allowances as for corresponding ranks in the British regular forces, or in the case of government servants, pay at civil rates according to the "next below" rule whichever is greater
N.C.Os and men		

(b) Proficiency pay when called out or embodied for service.

All soldiers up to and including lance sergeants when in receipt of pay at normal rates (Table I, para 43), and if qualified under para 158, Regs for the Auxiliary Force, India	Per diem. s d
	0 6

(c) Pay when undergoing Training.

(I) Officers.

All ranks	}	Pay of rank at the rates for Officers of British units of the Regular Army* (para 30)
---------------------	---	---

(II) Command pay drawn in addition to pay of rank in (c) (I) above by —

Lieutenant Colonel	Per diem Rs a p 13 5 4
Major or Captain	6 10 8
Lieutenant or 2nd Lieutenant	3 5 4

(III) N.C.Os and men

Pay per diem.	}
Rs a p	

Sergeant	4 0 0
Corporal or Bombardier	3 0 0
Private or Gunner	2 0 0

INDIAN TERRITORIAL FORCE.

90. The rates of pay, etc., drawn by—

- (a) the permanent staff of officers, warrant and non commissioned officers and
- (b) officers and enrolled personnel of the Indian Territorial Force are as follows —

(I) University Training Corps.

(a) Permanent Staff.

Adjutant	}	Staff pay in addition to Indian army pay of rank
		Per man—em
		Rs a p
		250 0 0†

* To be granted to all officers and men of the Indian Territorial Force.

INDIAN TERRITORIAL FORCE—*contd.*

90.

(I) University Training Corps—*contd.*

(a) Permanent Staff—contd.

				Pay per diem.
				s d
Acting Regimental sergeant major (W. O. Class I)	C.	.	.	14 0
Regimental Quarter Master Sergeant (W. O. Class II) . . . . .	.	.	.	12 0
Staff sergeant Instructor				9 6

	Pay. Per mensem.	E d. pay. Per mensem.
	Rs a p	Rs a p
Havildar major Instructor	25 0 0	8 0 0
Havildar Instructor	25 0 0	8 0 0

NOTE—Pensioners appointed Havildar major Instructor or Havildar Instructor will draw pay of rank plus pension but no ad pay.

(b) Menial establishment.

Lascar—

(II) Provincial Battalions.

(a) Permanent Staff.

Staff pay in
addition to
Indian army
pay of rank.

Per mensem.
Rs. a p
250 0 0*

* Officers appointed as senior or junior adjutants before 23rd November 1921 may continue to draw pay at rates sanctioned in A.I.I. 130 of 1921 if more favourable.



80

INDIAN TERRITORIAL FORCE—concl'd

(b) Temporary Staff and Establishments
During Training

British Officers	I A pay of rank plus command or additional regimental pay as authorised in para 31 for the appointment held in the Territorial Force
Indian Officers	Pay of rank and allowances as for the Indian Army plus e d pay at Rs 30 per mensem
Indian other ranks	Pay of rank and allowances as for the Indian Army plus e d pay at Rs 8 per mensem

NOTE.—Pensioners employed as Indian Officers or Indian other rank will receive pay of rank plus pension but no e d pay

Armourer	Pay of rank plus Rs 5 per men sem e d. pay
Saddler, bootmaker or leather stitcher	Lowest local rate of pay
Menial establishment not exceeding that authorised for an Indian Infantry Regiment	At lowest local rates

(III) Officers and Enrolled Territorial Force Personnel

(a) During Training

Officers and all enrolled personnel other than those of a university corps	Pay and allowances at the rates admissible to corresponding ranks of Indian Infantry units *
--	--

(b) When embodied for military service

Officers and all enrolled personnel	Pay and allowances at the rates admissible to corresponding ranks of Indian Infantry units *
-------------------------------------	--

* Junior Platoon Commanders including the Assistant Adjutant and the Assistant Quarter master will receive pay and allowances as Jemadars. Other officers holding an appointment inferior to that of Company Commander will receive pay, etc., as Subadars.

INDIAN ARMY RESERVISTS

Reserve Pay

91. The monthly rates of Reserve pay admissible to reservists of the Indian Army and of the Supply and Transport Corps are as follows —

(i) Artillery, Cavalry, Sappers and Miners, Signal Service and Infantry (excluding Gurkhas).—

	Reserve Pay	Class I Reserve	Class II Reserve
		Rs	Rs
Driver			
Gunner			
Sapper			
Sepoy			
Signalman			
Sowar			
Non commissioned Officer			
	Enrolled as Private	6*	4*

(ii) Traffic and Locomotive Section Military Railway Company.

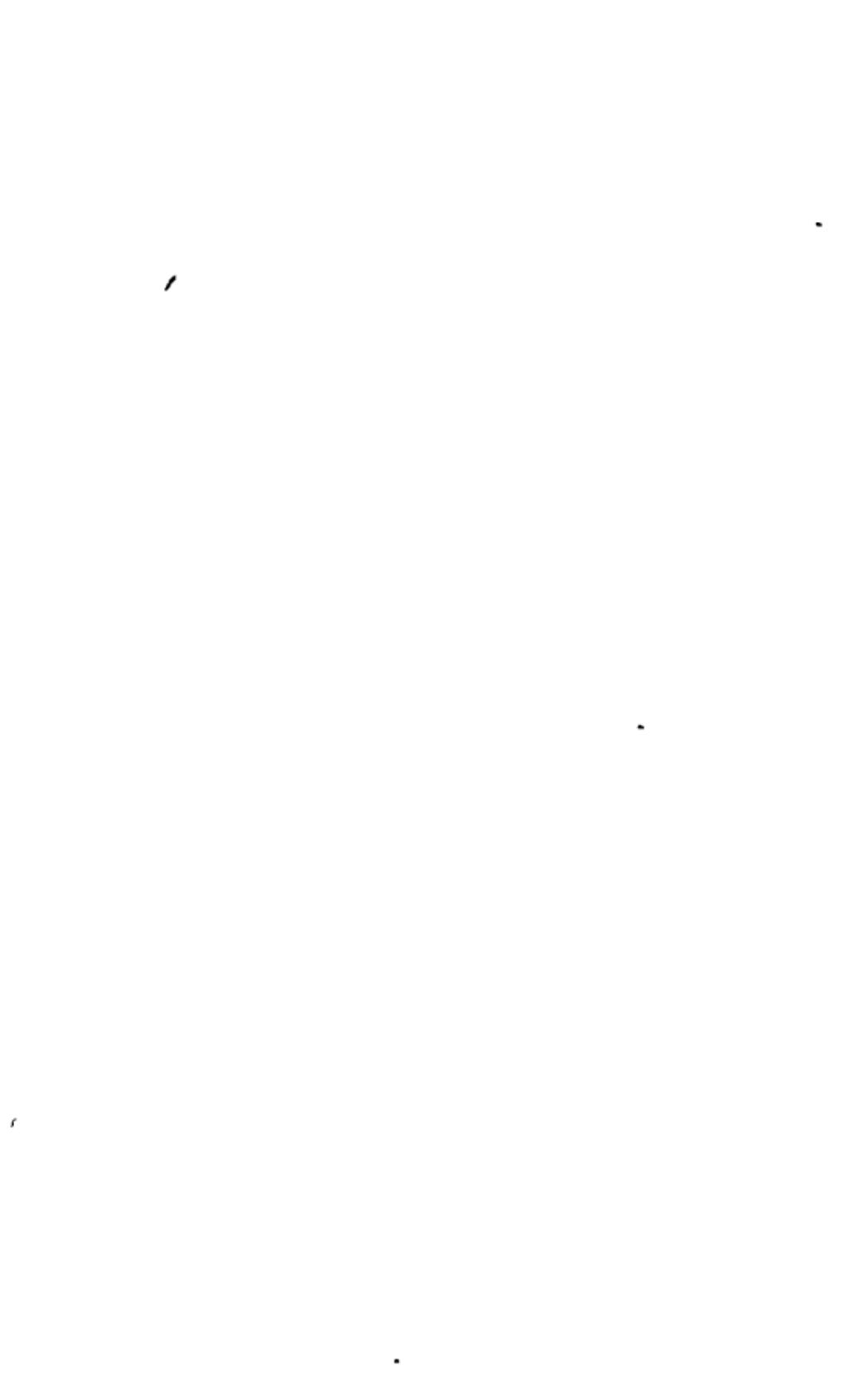
	Reserve Pay	Rs
Assistant station master		4
Fireman		2†
Fitter		2†
Guard		4
Potman		2†
Shunting Jemadar		2
Signaller		2†
Signaller in-charge		4
Station Master		5
Third Foreman		4

(iii) Supply and Transport Corps

	Reserve Pay	Rs
Transport mule driver		3

* In addition to civil pay if in the Telegraph Department.

† Entitled to Rs. 3 per man-month if transferred to the reserve before 1st May, 1907.



RULES REGULATING PAY, STAFF PAY, PAY OF RANK, ETC., OF [92-100
OFFICERS]

GENERAL RULES REGARDING PAY, STAFF PAY, ETC., OF AN APPOINTMENT AND PAY OF RANK.

92. Unless it be otherwise provided by special rule or contract, the pay, staff pay, etc., of an appointment begin when an individual takes charge of the appointment in respect of which they are earned. If the charge is transferred after noon the transfer does not affect pay and allowances until the next day.

The Government of India may, however specially permit an individual to draw the pay or staff pay of an appointment before he assumes charge thereof.

93. The Indian army pay due to an officer's substantive rank, in addition to the staff pay of an appointment (when paid as a separate item) is the maximum amount to be drawn by an officer of that rank whether he belongs to the Indian army or not except where Indian pay of rank is specially allowed as shown in these regulations. This rule also applies to a British service officer officiating in an appointment with staff pay admissible with Indian army pay of rank.

94. An officer of the British army unattached or on half pay or whose unit is not in India (except the C 1) ^ officer of a British unit permitted to after his unit has left India is to be in respect of pay and staff pay

Exception.—A British service officer holding a staff appointment in India which requires him to be seconded in his regiment and which carries with it Indian pay of rank with staff pay will continue to receive that rate of pay after his regiment has been removed from the Indian establishment.

95. When an individual belonging to a department in which there are regular grades is promoted departmentally and the duties are common to both grades he receives the emoluments of the higher grade if not absent on leave, from the day the appointment becomes vacant but if absent from the day he takes charge of his appointment reckoned as in para 92.

96. During transit from one permanent appointment to another an individual is entitled to the pay or staff pay of either his old or new appointment whichever is less provided he joins within the period of his joining time.

97. An individual ceases to receive the pay staff pay etc. of his appointment from the date he hands over the duties thereof or from the date of quitting his appointment if not relieved by a duly appointed successor reckoned in both cases as in para 92.

98. When an individual is required to retire or vacate an appointment on attaining a specified age the retirement etc. will have effect from and including the day on which he attains that age.

99. The pay or staff pay of an appointment which is abolished will cease from the date of the order abolishing it or from any subsequent date notified in the order whether the holder is on duty or not at the time.

100. The pay of the higher rank to which an officer warrant officer or assistant surgeon is erroneously promoted will be discontinued from the date

**100-105] RULES REGULATING PAY, STAFF PAY, PAY ETC., OF
OFFICERS**

on which the orders rescinding the promotion reach the headquarters of the unit if he is present at duty, otherwise from the date of such order

101. Pay, staff pay, etc., of appointment or pay of rank will be discontinued—

- (a) on the day after death of an individual,
- (b) on the day that an individual retires or resigns,
- (c) during any absence from duty without leave

RULES REGARDING THE COMMENCEMENT, CONTINUANCE AND DISCONTINUANCE OF PAY, STAFF PAY, PAY OF RANK, ETC., OF ALL OFFICERS ON THE INDIAN ESTABLISHMENT.

102. When an officer whose appointment is made by the C in C, is prevented by the exigencies of the service from joining it, the C in C may authorise the admission of the pay or full staff pay thereof to the officer, provided the date on which the appointment is considered to have been joined is communicated in time to obviate another officer having a claim to the pay or full staff pay after that date

103. The pay or staff pay of a personal staff officer accompanying a Viceroy Governor, C in C, G O C-in C, or G O C a district proceeding to India to assume his appointment commences from the same date as the salary of the officer to whom he is attached

104. Indian pay of rank and branch of an officer arriving in India for duty under competent authority or from leave or from a course of instruction or duty in the U K or the Staff College, Camberley, commences from the date of landing

Provided that —

- (i) in the case of an officer arriving to take up a staff or extra regimental appointment, the appointment is vacant* on that date, and
- (ii) in the case of an exchange between officers no double charge or Indian pay is involved

In all other cases Indian pay of rank commences from the date of joining his unit or appointment or resuming duty or from the day on which a British service officer ceases to draw the pay of a staff or extra regimental appointment, but a soldier promoted to a commission if serving in India will receive Indian pay of rank from the date of his commission, less the pay and other allowances received by him as a soldier from that date

105. A British service officer who is not entitled to Indian pay of rank and branch from date of landing in India under the rule in para 104, will be paid British pay of rank (full, unattached, or half pay as the case may be) admissible to him under the R W until the date he becomes entitled to Indian pay of rank or pay of appointment if taking up a staff or extra regimental

* The appointment shall be regarded as vacant if held as a temporary measure by an officer junior to him in rank but in that case Indian pay of rank only is admissible until date of assuming duty

RULES REGULATING PAY, STAFF PAY, PAY OF RANK, ETC., OF [105-108
OFFICERS

appointment But a British service officer (of and above the rank of Colonel) transferred from the active list in the U K to a staff appointment in India will for the period of the voyage and up to the date he becomes entitled to Indian pay under para 104, or pay or staff pay of his appointment under para 92 receive British rates of pay laid down in Table (iv) (B) Army Order 324 of 1919 In cases where the appointment held by the officer selected is one for which no rate of pay is laid down in that Table he will receive double the rates of British half pay

106 Indian pay of the higher rank to which an officer is promoted commences from the date of promotion as notified in the *London Gazette* (if the officer was serving in India on that date) unless it is stated therein that such promotion does not carry back pay

107 Indian Army pay or I M S pay of rank of an officer commences—

(a) from date of landing in India—

(i) on first appointment if serving out of India and

(ii) on return from furlough or from a course of instruction or duty in the U K

(b) from date notified in the Gazette—

when promoted to a higher rank,

(c) from the date of joining his unit—on appointment to the Indian Army while serving in India

(d) from date of reporting for service —

When called up for Army Service in the case of an officer of the Army in India Reserve

108 The pay or staff pay of an appointment is admissible to an officer whilst—

(a) detached on any duty in India by competent authority provided he holds no paid appointment during his temporary absence and no one is appointed to act in his room,

(b) undergoing a recognised course of instruction in India provided no extra expense to the State is caused thereby, if extra expense is incurred half staff pay only is admissible but on one occasion only, in the case of an I A officer deputed to the U K for a course of instruction full pay or staff pay of his substantive appointment will be continued to him from the date of being struck off duty to the date preceding that of his embarkation provided no extra expense is caused to the state

(c) a student at the Staff College Quetta Full staff pay of his *pro tem* appointment may be allowed in such cases,

(d) sick in quarters or hospital provided he is not relieved of his duties An officer while a patient in a lunatic asylum in India is considered as on leave on medical certificate

RULES REGULATING PAY, STAFF PAY, PAY OF RANK, ETC., OF [105-108
OFFICERS

appointment. But a British service officer (of and above the rank of Colonel) transferred from the active list in the U.K. to a staff appointment in India will, for the period of the voyage and up to the date he becomes entitled to Indian pay under para 101, or pay or staff pay of his appointment under para 92, receive British rates of pay laid down in Table (ii) (B), Army Order 324 of 1919. In cases where the appointment held by the officer selected is one for which no rate of pay is laid down in that Table, he will receive double the rates of British half pay.

106. Indian pay of the higher rank to which an officer is promoted commences from the date of promotion as notified in the *London Gazette* (if the officer was serving in India on that date) unless it is stated therein that such promotion does not carry back pay.

107. Indian Army pay or I.M.S. pay of rank of an officer commences—

(a) from date of landing in India—

(i) on first appointment if serving out of India, and

(ii) on return from furlough or from a course of instruction or duty in the U.K.,

(b) from date notified in the Gazette—

when promoted to a higher rank,

(c) from the date of joining his unit—on appointment to the Indian Army while serving in India,

(d) from date of reporting for service—

When called up for Army Service in the case of an officer of the Army in India Reserve

108. The pay or staff pay of an appointment is admissible to an officer whilst—

(a) detached on any duty in India by competent authority provided he holds no paid appointment during his temporary absence and no one is appointed to act in his room,

(b) undergoing a recognised course of instruction in India provided no extra expense to the State is caused thereby, if extra expense is incurred half staff pay only is admissible but on one occasion only, in the case of an I.A. officer deputed to the U.K. for a course of instruction full pay or staff pay of his substantive appointment will be continued to him from the date of being struck off duty to the date preceding that of his embarkation provided no extra expense is caused to the state

(c) a student at the Staff College, Quetta. Full staff pay of his permanent appointment may be allowed in such cases,

(d) sick in quarters or hospital provided he is not relieved of his duties. An officer while a patient in a lunatic asylum in India is considered as on leave on medical certificate.

108-113] RULES REGULATING PAY, STAFF PAY, PAY OF RANK, ETC., OF
OFFICERS

(e) Attached to the J. A. G.'s Department for training (limited to two cantonment magistrates in a year). This concession is dependent on a satisfactory report being furnished by the J. A. G.

109. Full pay or full staff pay is admissible to the personal staff of the Viceroy, of Governors and of the C-in-C wherever they may be in India unless they appear in orders as absent on leave. Full staff pay is also admissible to an A.D.C. to the Viceroy though he may proceed out of India, up to the date of appointment of his successor.

110. The staff pay of a S.S.O., 3rd class, is admissible whilst at duty, and whilst attending a course of instruction provided his duties are arranged for without extra expense.

111. A commissioned medical or other military officer is entitled to draw his military pay when holding a civil appointment on pay which is less than his military pay, only if he is prevented from resigning such civil appointment for reasons approved by the Government of India. The payment in such cases is made by the civil department.

112. Command pay, charge pay or specialist pay is admissible to an officer whilst at duty or when detached on duty connected with the appointment for which it is authorised. It is not admissible during transit from one appointment to another.

Note.—The command pay of Indian army officers in regimental employ is subject to the rules governing the grant, etc., of staff pay.

113. Indian pay of rank and branch is admissible to an officer—

- (a) whilst at duty or at a course of instruction in India or at the Staff College, Quetta,
- (b) whilst sick in quarters or hospital (An officer whilst a patient in a lunatic asylum in India is considered as on leave on medical certificate),
- (c) whilst under arrest, in confinement or suspended from duty,
- (d) for a maximum period of 14 days after receipt of the order at the station at which he is serving, removing an officer from the Indian establishment under circumstances which entitle him to a free passage at the public expense, if the order requires his immediate removal, if it does not, Indian pay of rank will be admitted up to the date prior to embarkation provided he leaves on the date (if any) required by the order or by the first opportunity thereafter, or after receipt of orders from competent authority. If the officer is on leave in India when the order is received at his station he will be allowed Indian pay

** * * * * In case of the order requiring his*

of the local order for his departure

Note 1.—This rule applies to officers placed on the half pay or retired list but does not apply to a general officer, a surgeon general or a colonel of the A.M.S. whose pay after removal from the Indian establishment or on the expiration of a tour of service is regulated by separate rules.



115-20] RULES REGULATING PAY, STAFF PAY, PAY OF RANK, ETC., OF OFFICERS

duty. Should he be acquitted, or the enquiry into his conduct prove favourable to him, or should he be allowed to return to duty without any formal enquiry being made into his conduct, he will be allowed the pay, staff pay, etc., of his appointment for the whole period he was not in the performance of his duties

116 The staff pay of an officer of the Indian Army absent on furlough or leave when he forfeits or is removed from his appointment is discontinued from the date of the order in India *London Gazette* notifying his promotion, succession to colonel's allowance (unless commanding a district or brigade), or removal

NOTE —An officer of the British service must be relieved within one month from the date of receipt of the *London Gazette* or other order at A H Q containing the notice of his removal or promotion, if the latter necessitates his removal

117. The staff pay of an officer on expiration of his tour of service will cease if absent on furlough or leave at the time, from the date his tenure expires

118. The staff pay of a personal staff officer ceases—

- (i) when the officer to whom he is attached vacates his appointment, or
- (ii) when a G O C in C or a G O. C to whom he is attached proceeds on leave out of India

Should a G O C obtain leave in India and should his A D C accompany him he will be allowed half staff pay during his absence

119. Indian pay, Indian army pay, or I M S pay of rank will be discontinued—

- (a) on the day an officer proceeding out of India commences to draw his leave pay,
- (b) from the day following that on which the decision is communicated to an officer who is cashiered, dismissed, removed from the service or suspended for absence without leave, or whose commission may be cancelled (except in the case of the commission of an officer who has never joined or is absent without leave in which case no pay is issued),
- (c) from the date following that on which an officer of the Army in India Reserve ceases to be employed on Army service,
- (d) from the date of embarkation for the U K or a non Indian station abroad when an officer of the Indian army exchanges with an officer of the British service
- (e) from the date on which an officer of the Indian Army or I M S becomes unemployed

120 Indian pay of rank is discontinued to an officer—

- (a) from the date on which the order causing his removal from the Indian establishment under circumstances which do not entitle him to a free passage at the public expenso actually takes



115-20] RULES REGULATING PAY, STAFF PAY, PAY OF RANK, ETC., OF OFFICERS

duty. Should he be acquitted, or the enquiry into his conduct prove favourable to him, or should he be allowed to return to duty without any formal enquiry being made into his conduct, he will be allowed the pay, staff pay, etc., of his appointment for the whole period he was not in the performance of his duties.

116. The staff pay of an officer of the Indian Army absent on furlough or leave when he forfeits or is removed from his appointment is discontinued from the date of the order in India notifying his promotion, succession to colonel's allowance (unless commanding a district or brigade), or removal.

NOTE—An officer of the British service must be relieved within one month from the date of receipt of the London Gazette or other order at A H Q containing the notice of his removal or promotion, if the latter necessitates his removal.

117. The staff pay of an officer on expiration of his tour of service will cease if absent on furlough or leave at the time, from the date his tenure expires.

118. The staff pay of a personal staff officer ceases—

- (i) when the officer to whom he is attached vacates his appointment, or
- (ii) when a G O C in C or a G O. C to whom he is attached proceeds on leave out of India.

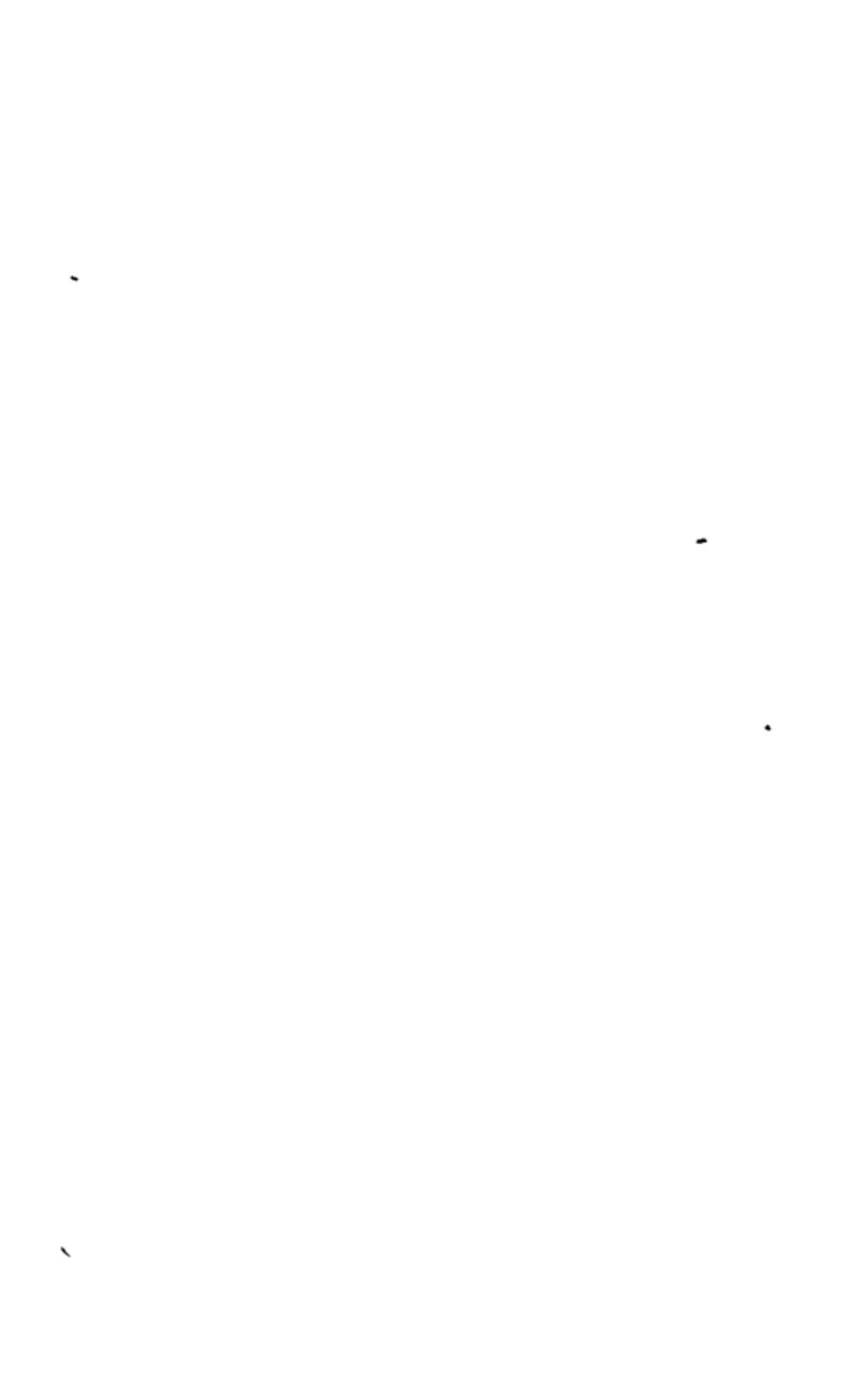
Should a G O C obtain leave in India and should his A D C accompany him he will be allowed half staff pay during his absence.

119. Indian pay, Indian army pay, or I M S pay of rank will be discontinued—

- (a) on the day an officer proceeding out of India commences to draw his leave pay,
- (b) from the day following that on which the decision is communicated to an officer who is cashiered, dismissed, removed from the service or suspended for absence without leave, or whose commission may be cancelled (except in the case of the commission of an officer who has never joined or is absent without leave in which case no pay is issued),
- (c) from the date following that on which an officer of the Army in India Reserve ceases to be employed on Army service,
- (d) from the date of embarkation for the U K or a non Indian station abroad when an officer of the Indian army exchanges with an officer of the British service
- (e) from the date on which an officer of the Indian Army or I M S becomes unemployed.

120 Indian pay of rank is discontinued to an officer—

- (a) from the date on which the order causing his removal from the Indian establishment under circumstances which do not entitle him to a free passage at the public expensce actually takes



OFFICERS AT A COURSE OF INSTRUCTION OR SPECIAL DUTY IN [120-23
ENGLAND

- effect If he is on leave in India, from the date of the order if it requires his immediate removal, otherwise from the date of the local order for his departure,
- (b) from the date of embarkation when he quits India under any circumstances
 - (c) from the date of embarkation of his unit, or if holding a staff appointment from the date he would under rule have ceased to draw staff pay, if he is permitted to remain in India on private grounds or on account of sickness, or sickness in his family or failure to adjust his accounts after the departure of his unit from the country or on completion of his tour of service
 - (d) from the date an officer becomes entitled to the pay of a staff or extra regimental appointment

NOTE—An officer situated as in clause (c) may draw British pay of rank from Indian revenues for a period not exceeding two months and the actual period he may have been permitted to remain should be noted on his last pay certificate

RULES REGARDING PAY OF OFFICERS DURING COURSES OF INSTRUCTION OR SPECIAL DUTY IN ENGLAND.

121. Officers of the Indian army up to the rank of lieutenant colonel deputed to the U K for duty or instruction (including the Staff College course at Camberley) or who, under the orders of the Secretary of State for India, are detained on duty while on leave will receive the rates of pay and allowances admissible under the Royal Warrant to British officers of the same rank and in addition an Indian allowance for the first year (see P and A. Regs., part II)

122 An officer of the Indian army above the rank of lieutenant colonel deputed to the U K on duty connected with his Indian appointment will receive British pay and allowances of the corresponding British appointment but if filling a definite post at home he will draw the emoluments attaching to that post A colonel of the Indian army will however unless otherwise provided for in virtue of his appointment, draw pay at £2 15-0 per diem while on duty out of India

NOTE—The provisions of paras 121 and 122 apply to all British service officers on the Indian establishment provided they return to that establishment on completion of their deputation to the U K for duty or instruction

123. Indian army pay of rank and half staff or half command or half additional regimental pay of his permanent or sub *pro tem* appointment will be allowed to an officer of the Indian army proceeding to the port of embarkation on India when deputed to the U K under the circumstances stated in paras 121 and 122 and from date of arrival in India on return to date of rejoining appointment If, however, no extra expense is caused to the state, full, instead of half staff or command or additional regimental pay of his substantive appointment will be allowed to an I A officer deputed to the U K for a course of instruction from the date of his

being struck off duty to the date preceding that of his embarkation from India [see clause (b) of para 108]

124 Officers of the Indian army who are permitted by the India Office to attend voluntary courses of instruction while on leave in England are not entitled to the Indian allowance (see P and A Regs, Part II), but receive in addition to the leave allowances drawn by them, ration, servant, etc., allowances as detailed in P and A Regs, Part II, and such travelling expenses as are admissible under the Allowance Regulations, or travelling warrants may be claimed

Exception—Officers of the I A who voluntarily undergo the senior officers course while on leave in the U K shall, for the purpose of regulating pay, be treated as on duty for the time spent at the course Their pay will consequently be dealt with under para 121 and not under this para

125. An officer of the R E on the Indian establishment having more than 5 years' Indian service selected for admission to the Staff College, Camberley, or such an officer competing successfully while on leave at home for admission to the Staff College Camberley, will be treated as if he were an officer of the I A and his pay and allowances will be regulated by the rule in para 121 or 124 as the case may be

126 (a). Officers of the Indian army attached to units at any of the training centres, or officers of the I M S (not exceeding four in a year) attached to the staff for training, while on leave in the U K receive for a period not exceeding one month their Indian army or I M S pay of rank *plus* the staff pay of their permanent appointments if any *in lieu of their leave allowances* and also travelling allowances to and from the place of training

(b) Staff officers on the Indian establishment attached, while on leave in England to the staff for training receive for a period not exceeding one month an allowance of £1 a day *in addition to their leave allowances* and also, travelling allowances to and from the place of training

127. An officer of the Auxiliary Force, India, who while in the U K is permitted to attend a school or course of instruction for officer of the arm to which he belongs, or the annual training in camp of a regular unit or unit of the Territorial army of his own arm, will be granted the pay and personal allowances admissible in such circumstances to an officer of the Territorial army, provided that the report rendered on completion of his attachment is satisfactory

RULES REGARDING PAY OF OFFICERS OF THE INDIAN ARMY WHO, WHILE PERMITTED TO RESIDE OUT OF INDIA, ARE EMPLOYED BY THE ARMY COUNCIL

128 A general officer, who while residing out of India on the unemployed list is employed by the army council, will receive from Indian revenues during the period of such employment, in addition to pay from army funds, the unemployed pay of his substantive rank subject to a deduction of either half the amount by which the pay received from army funds exceeds £100 a year, or

half his unemployed pay, whichever deduction is less. A colonel or lieutenant colonel under similar circumstances will receive leave pay at the rates in P and A Regulations, Part II, from Indian revenues in addition to pay from army funds, subject to a deduction of either the amount stated as the first alternative in the case of general officers above or half his leave pay whichever deduction is less. But an officer who, but for his employment by the army council would be receiving £500 a year under para 163 A, A R I, Volume I, or £600 a year under Note I to that para will be limited to those amounts from Indian revenues during employment by the army council.

SPECIAL RULES REGARDING PAY, STAFF PAY, ETC., AND PAY OF RANK OF OFFICERS.

(i) C-in-C

129. The pay of the appointment of the C-in-C is in lieu of all other pay and allowances and if he holds any pension, salary, place, office or employment of profit under the Crown, or any annuity payable out of the civil or military funds or any public office of the Government of India the pay of his appointment as C-in-C shall be reduced by the amount of the pension, salary, annuity or profits of office so held by him.

130. A C-in-C receives only his British rate of pay and no Indian allowances previous to date of assuming office or after the date he vacates his command.

131. An officer temporarily appointed C-in-C is treated in the matter of pay and personal staff in all respects the same as a permanent incumbent.

(ii) G.O.C-in-C, G.O.C and Col-Comdt

132. The pay of appointment of a G.O.C-in-C, G.O.C, a district and a colonel commandant of a brigade includes the pay of the officer's rank and every allowance except the colonel's allowance which is issuable in addition, but until an officer of the British service, selected for a staff appointment in India whilst actually holding an appointment on the active list in the U.K becomes entitled to the pay of his appointment in India under para 105 he will draw the rates of pay and allowances admissible under table IV B of 1 O 324 of 1919 to general officers not in command.

In cases where the appointment held by the officer selected is one for which no rate of pay is laid down in that table he shall receive double rates of British half pay under the army order in question.

NOTE.—British pay at the above rates is also admissible in such cases for the period of the voyage to India.

133. A general officer vacating a command and ceasing to draw the pay thereof reverts—

- (a) if an officer of the British service—to half pay (for deputation allowance see P and A Regs., Part II, .)
- (b) if an officer of the Indian army not in receipt of colonel's allowance to unemployed pay provided he has not drawn such pay for a period of three years (see P. and A Regs., Part II.)

(c) if an officer of the I A in receipt of colonel's allowance—to Indian army pay of rank provided he has not received colonel's allowance for a period of six months, otherwise to out of India unemployed pay at £1 5s per diem [see para 155(a), A R I Vol I]

(iii) Personal Staff Officers

134 A personal staff officer (s e Appx IV) accompanying a Governor in C or C O C in C returning to Europe on vacation of appointment will be entitled to passage at the public expense he allowed the pay to which he would be entitled were he on leave on private affairs.

A personal staff officer accompanying a Governor General under similar circumstances and conditions will be allowed Indian or Indian army pay of rank as the case may be whilst absent from India provided he embarks on his return voyage within two months from the date of quitting India.

(iv) Royal Air Force

135 An officer of another arm of the service posted to the Royal Air Force and performing the duties of a Royal Air Force officer will receive pay and allowance in accordance with the ordinary rules for officers of the Royal Air Force in India.

(v) British Service Officers

136 British pay of officers of the British army when payable in India is issued at the rate laid down in the R W.

137 A substantive colonel of the British service filling a staff appointment draws I A pay of rank as a lieutenant colonel in addition to the staff pay of his appointment.

138 No increase of Indian pay of rank is given for brevet rank to officers in India.

139 The increased pay of rank to a lieutenant after 7 years' service shall not be admissible unless he is certified by his O C as practically efficient in the command of men.

140 Unless otherwise specially provided the following shall reckon towards increase of pay given for length of service—

- (i) Full pay commissioned service in the Army, Navy, Marines or Air Force.
- (ii) Commissioned Army service on full pay from Indian regtunes.
- (iii) Seconded service in a military appointment not remunerated out of Army funds—from the date of appointment or date of first intimation on appointment.
- (iv) Service while an officer is holding an extra regimental appointment on full pay in the arms.

RULES REGULATING PAY OF BRITISH SERVICE OFFICERS | 140-46

- (r) Service while holding the appointment of Chaplain to the Sovereign or the Prince of Wales
- (m) Commissioned service in the embodied militia or in a banded special Reserve of officers or Territorial Force. Service in these forces when not embodied or mobilised shall not reckon except as provided in (m) below
- (n) Service as an officer of the special Reserve of officers or Territorial Force for any periods during which he may have been employed in the place of a regular officer on actual military duty outside the U.K. with troops paid from British or Indian revenues
- (o) Service as a temporary chaplain under para 3 of Table 1 of the Royal Warrant of 23rd March 1920 (the Army Order No. 95 of 1921)
- (p) In the case of an officer who is commissioned as a university candidate and as such has been granted an ante-date, the period covered by such an ante-date
- (q) Any period not exceeding one year during which an officer may have been on half pay on account of ill health caused by military service and any time not exceeding two years during which he may have been on half pay on reduction

141 When an increase of pay is granted in respect of length of service in a rank, only service (as defined in the foregoing paragraph) in the rank in the arm indicated shall reckon. Such service in a temporary rank or in a paid acting rank shall reckon equally with service in the substantive rank. Service in a temporary or paid acting higher rank in the arm indicated shall be reckoned towards increase of pay in a lower rank.

142. The rules in paras 140 and 141 give no claim to pay of a higher rank before promotion to such higher rank under the rules governing service for promotion.

143 A quartermaster who, on being commissioned as such, may be in possession of a warrant or N.C.O.'s annuity for distinguished or meritorious service, will surrender the same and will receive annually, in lieu thereof, pay equivalent to such annuity.

144 The additional pay authorised in para 30 (ii) will be drawn by the senior major provided he is in receipt of Indian pay of rank and is employed regimentally. When no major is doing regimental duty or when the senior officer present is drawing the command pay as O.C. the regiment, the additional pay will be drawn by the next senior officer of the unit.

145 The command pay authorised in para 30(ii) for O.C. Armoured Car Companies Tank Corps, is admissible provided the companies are independent units and are not grouped under a brigade commander or in any other formation for which command pay is already allowed.

146 The rules in para 108 (a), (b) and (l) are applicable to the additional regimental pay drawn by adjutants of British units.

147 Corps pay authorised in para 30 (iv) is issuable to Light Repair Section officers (technical) Tank Corps who are qualified as A M I M E or who have such other qualifications as may be accepted by the Government of India

148 District officers, R A shall receive pay at the same rates and under the same conditions as apply to Quartermaster of the British Service

149 The rates of command and additional pay authorised for detachments of troops on passage to and from India are as laid down in the R W

150 Officers not on the Indian establishment who are specially detailed for duty with drafts to India will while detained in India, draw British pay of rank and detention allowance under the War Office Allowance Regulations

151 Officers serving with Tank Corps in India who are granted temporary rank under the circumstances detailed in the appendix to A I I 941 of 1921 are entitled to the pay and allowances of their temporary rank for so long as they hold such rank in the Tank Corps

(vi) Indian Army Officers

152 The rules governing the grant, etc., of staff pay are applicable to the command and additional regimental pay [para 31 (ii) and (iii)] drawn by officers serving with Indian regimental units

153 A substantive colonel of the Indian service filling a staff appointment draws pay of rank as a lieutenant colonel in addition to the staff pay of his appointment

154 When an I A officer is appointed to command a British infantry unit in India he shall be granted the same rates of pay and allowances as are admissible to a British service officer of the rank of lieutenant colonel when commanding a battalion of British infantry

155 An officer of the I A who proceeds to the U K or a non Indian station abroad on exchange with an officer of the British service is entitled to the British rate of pay of his rank as laid down in the R W for the period between the date of leaving India and that of exchange when this takes effect from a later date

156 An officer being a candidate for employment in any civil department

his passing the preliminary departmental examination when he becomes entitled to the departmental staff pay

157 An officer who while absent from his regiment, vacates the post of adjutant or quartermaster need not rejoin and take up his regimental appointment to entitle him to the additional regimental pay thereof

158 A regimental officer temporarily attached (unpaid) for employment at A H Q command districts or brigades receive the full command or additional regimental pay of any *pro tem* or permanent appointment he may be holding in his regiment at the time, and if promoted to a *pro tem* or permanent appointment whilst so employed will draw the emoluments of the higher



appointment from the date it becomes available without being required to take up its duties provided no extra expense is thereby caused to the state.

169. An officer whilst on deputation to the colonies in accordance with the authorised system of interchange between India and the Overseas Dominions, will receive full command pay or full additional regimental pay of his permanent or *sub pro tem* regimental appointment from the date of leaving India until return on completion of the duty.

170. An officer serving with an Indian battery of artillery will, if in excess of the establishment on promotion, continue to draw the same rate of additional pay he was in receipt of prior to his promotion in addition to the pay of the higher rank to which he is promoted until he is relieved of his duties in the battery.

161.

162. Only such service as is allowed to count for promotion shall be taken into account in calculating length of service for purposes of pay.

163. When an increase of pay is dependent on the length of service in a particular rank, service in a paid temporary or paid acting rank shall reckon equally with service in the substantive rank. Service in a paid temporary or acting higher rank shall be reckoned towards increase of pay in a lower rank.

164. The rules in paras 162 and 163 give no claim to pay of a higher rank before promotion to such higher rank under the rules governing service for promotion.

165. The rates of pay laid down in para 31 (i) shall also apply to Indian officers granted honorary King's commissions. They will not, however, be entitled to command pay or additional regimental pay.

(vii) Army in India Reserve of Officers

166. Officers of the Army in India Reserve when called up for service are entitled to the pay and allowances admissible to officers of corresponding rank in the regular British or Indian Army, as the case may be. Additional regimental pay is admissible from the date on which they report for Army Service (see para 107).

167. A government official holding or granted a commission in the Army in India Reserve may, in lieu of the military pay and allowances of his rank, receive at his option when called up for service either civil salary under the next below rule or any time-scale that may be applicable to him in civil employment.

'viii) Medical Services

(a) British Service

168. A surgeon general or colonel on arrival in India for duty will receive British rate of pay as laid down in the R. W. up to the date prior to that on which he becomes entitled to the pay of his appointment.

169. The D M S in India a D D M S or A D M S of a district or brigade on completion of his tour of service reverts to British pay as laid down in the R. W. from the day he ceases to perform the duties of his appointment whether he is relieved by a duly appointed successor or not.

170. When the promotion of an officer to the rank of colonel A M S involves a temporary excess in the authorised establishment, he receives pay at Rs 1,800 per mensem with effect from the date of promotion irrespective of how he is employed

171. The rates of pay, etc laid down for officers of the R A M C are intended as remuneration for all duties which may devolve on them except those in paras 18(i) (a), (ii) and (ii). But when under exceptional circumstances, an officer of the R A M C is appointed to command or act as second in command of an Indian station hospital he will draw the pay and charge pay as authorised in para 18 (i) (c) and (ii) (b) for officers of the I M S

172. Unless otherwise specially provided, the following shall reckon towards increase of pay given for length of service —

- (i) Full pay commissioned service in the Army, Navy, Marines or Air Force
- (ii) Commissioned army service on full pay from Indian revenues
- (iii) Seconded service in a military appointment not remunerated out of Army funds—from the date of appointment or date of Embarkation on appointment
- (iv) Service while an officer is holding an extra regimental appointment on full pay in the army
- (v) Service while holding the appointment of equerry to the Sovereign or the Prince of Wales
- (vi) Commissioned service in the embodied militia or mobilised Special Reserve of Officers or Territorial Force. Service in these forces when not embodied or mobilised shall not reckon except as provided in (ii) below
- (vii) Service as an Officer of the Special Reserve of officers or Territorial Force for any period during which he may have been employed in the place of a regular officer on actual military duty outside the U K with troops paid from British or Indian revenues
- (viii) Service as a temporary chaplain under para 5 of Table 1 of the Royal Warrant of 23rd March 1920 (*vide* Army Order No 95 of 1920)
- (ix) In the case of an officer who is commissioned as a university candidate and as such has been granted an antedate, the period covered by such an antedate
- (x) Any period not exceeding one year during which an officer may have been on half pay on account of ill health caused by military service, and any time not exceeding two years during which he may have been on half pay on reduction

173. When an increase of pay is granted in respect of length of service in a rank, only service (as defined in the foregoing paragraph) in the rank in the arm indicated shall reckon. Such service in a temporary rank or in a paid acting rank shall reckon equally with service in the substantive rank. Service in a

temporary or paid acting higher rank in the arm indicated shall be reckoned towards increase of pay in a lower rank.

174. The rules in para 172 and 173 give no claim to pay of a higher rank before promotion to such higher rank under the rules governing service for promotion.

IN THE INDIAN MEDICAL SERVICE

175. The rates of pay of rank in para 18 (i) (c), represent the total remuneration for duties which officers of the I. M. S. (other than those holding appointments which carry staff pay or for which a special rate of pay has been authorised) may be called upon to perform, subject to the following exceptions.—

- (a) command pay—[para 18 (ii)]
- (b) specialist pay—[para 18 (iii)] and
- (c) charge pay—[para 18 (iv)]

176. The overseas allowance [para 18 (i)] included in the pay of I. M. S. officers is not admissible to Indian officers appointed to the I. M. S. on or after the 2nd December 1918 and a deduction on this account will be made from the rates of pay authorised in para 18 (i) (c) and (d) unless—

- (i) they were drawing pay at a higher rate on that date, in which case they will continue to draw that rate for so long as they would have done, but they will not receive any further increment till it is due to them under the above scale of pay, and
- (ii) they are serving beyond the limits of India

but whose previous
date prior to the 1st
of any break in his

177. Officers who qualify for accelerated promotion to the rank of major under para 4 of the R. W., dated the 28th May 1913, will receive the initial pay of that rank, and of subsequent grades and rank, up to the rank of lieutenant colonel, six months in advance of due date. They will, however, have to complete 23 years' service before being eligible for the pay of a lieutenant colonel in the 24th and 25th years of service, and 25 years' service before being eligible for pay at Rs 1,950 per mensem under para 18 (i) (c) or Rs 2,150 under para 18 (i) (d).

178. Only such service as is allowed to count for promotion shall be taken into account in calculating length of service for purposes of pay.

179. When an increase of pay is dependent on the length of service in a particular rank, service in a paid temporary or paid acting rank shall reckon equally with service in the substantive rank. For this purpose temporary officers of the I. M. S. on fixed contract rates of pay shall be considered as holding paid temporary rank. Service in a paid temporary or paid acting higher rank shall be reckoned towards increase of pay in a lower rank.

180 Officers of the I M S who were granted accelerated promotion to the substantive rank of captain but who were not paid as such until the completion of three years service as lieutenants or until 1st September 1916 which ever date was earlier will be allowed to recl on their substantive service for increase of pay in the rank of captain

181 The rules in paras 178 179 and 180 give no claim to pay of a higher rank before promotion to such higher rank under the rules governing service for promotion

182 A medical officer in civil employ who, after selection for promotion to the administrative grade is attached for two months training in military medical duties to the office of a D D M S or A D M S, will receive the full emoluments of his civil appointment including any local allowances he may have been drawing both during the period of training and also during the period of transit to and from the station in which the office is located

183 A colonel promoted to surgeon general while holding his administrative office draws his unemployed pay (see P & A Regs Part II) from the date he makes over his duties until he comes into receipt of the pay of his new appointment a lieutenant colonel promoted to colonel draws his unemployed pay (see P & A. Regs Part II) from date of promotion or on being relieved of his duties

184 A surgeon general or colonel on vacating his appointment on expiration of tenure draws his unemployed pay of rank (see P & A Regs Part II) or pension as the case may be from the date of ceasing to do duty

(ix) R. E. Officers

185 The pay of officers of the Royal Engineer Supplementary List transferred to the Royal Engineers (Indian Army) will be the same as that for officers of the same rank employed in the Military Works Services Sappers and Miners or Signals

186 Command pay at the rate laid down in the R. W. is admissible to a lieutenant colonel R. E. for the period he may be proceeding on duty from England to India and should be issued in India if it has not been drawn in advance at home

187 A major of R. E. posted for instruction to the S and M on return from the Chatham course receives the pay and staff pay in para 21 (ii)

188 R. E. subaltern officers on arrival in India for a first tour of service and attached to a corps of Sappers and Miners for training before joining the M. W. S will draw the rate of staff pay authorised in para 21 (ii)

189 A substantive colonel of the British service filling a staff appointment draws pay of rank as a lieutenant colonel in addition to the staff pay of his appointment

190 An officer in receipt of I.A. pay of rank and staff pay is on first appointment to the M. W. S allowed the option of drawing the rates of



RULES REGULATING PAY OF LADY NURSES AND CHAPLAINS [190-95]

pay of the substantive appointment held by him at the time of transfer for so long as they are more favourable to him. This concession will not however give him a right to any higher rates he would have received in the ordinary course had he not been appointed to the M.W.S.

NATIVE INDIAN LAND FORCES

191. Officers of the Native Indian Land Forces holding appointments which are open to British Officers of the I.A. are entitled to the rates of pay, etc., attaching to such appointments under rule, but if holding appointments which are specially created for them they will receive staff pay at Rs. 50 a month according to whether they have to maintain one or more charges in addition to I.A. pay of rank.

RULES REGARDING PAY OF MEMBERS OF QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S MILITARY NURSING SERVICE FOR INDIA

192. Indian rates of pay are admissible on appointment to members of the Q.A.M.N.S.I.

(a) from the date of leaving England for India—if appointed in the U.K.,

(b) from the date of joining appointment—if appointed in India.

193. Indian rates of pay will be continued to a lady nurse whilst at duty in India. They will also be continued to a lady nurse engaged in England before the 19th October 1914 up to the date of landing in that country on completion of her term of service irrespective of whether she has qualified for pension or not. Should she remain in India for a time for her own convenience, Indian rates of pay will be issued to her for a period of one month from the date on which she ceased to do duty.

194. Pay will be discontinued from date of ceasing to do duty in the case of—

- (i) a lady nurse engaged after the 19th October 1914 on completion of her last term of service and
- (ii) a lady nurse who terminates her engagement before the end of the stipulated term of service after 6 months notice has been given either by Government or by herself.

RULES REGARDING THE ADMISSION OF PAY TO CHAPLAINS OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND AND CHURCH OF SCOTLAND AND TO WESLEYAN CHAPLAINS AND ROMAN CATHOLIC PRIESTS

Chaplains of the Church of England and Church of Scotland.

195. Chaplains of the Church of England are paid by the Military Department when employed on field service and when their services are placed temporarily at the disposal of the C in C for duty on a vessel conveying troops

on Imperial or Indian service Chaplains of the Church of Scotland are paid by the Military Department when they are definitely attached to Scottish regiments They obtain leave under civil rules

196 Until he has completed his 28th year of age a Chaplain of the Church of England or Church of Scotland will be restricted to Rs 600 per mensem On completing 28 years of age he will be entitled to draw an increment of Rs 20 if he has already put in 12 months service and from that point will advance by the ordinary annual increments If he is over 30 years of age on appointment he will start in the time scale of pay one year in advance of the minimum for each completed year up to a maximum of 5 years by which his age on appointment exceeds 30 years Time spent in India on service under the additional clergy society or on other approved service which already under Article 576 C S R counts for probation and pension will be permitted to count also for increments of pay up to a maximum of 2 years These two latter concessions are not cumulative

Wesleyan Chaplains and Roman Catholic Priests

197 The pay of a Wesleyan chaplain or Roman Catholic priest (see appendix v) commences on the day he enters on his duty under due authority

198 A Wesleyan chaplain or a Roman Catholic priest is not entitled to pay except for services actually rendered to the troops but if he is absent (otherwise than on leave) with the approval of his ecclesiastical superior and with the sanction of the O C the station and if due arrangements are made for the performance of his duties during his absence he will be entitled to his pay

199 A Wesleyan chaplain or a Roman Catholic priest forfeits his pay during any leave of absence and the acting incumbent draws the full pay admissible to him personally irrespective of the rate of pay drawn by the absentee whilst at duty

200 A Wesleyan chaplain or a Roman Catholic priest transferred from one station to another by order of his ecclesiastical superior is not entitled to pay during transit unless the transfer is authorised by the G O C in C if within the command area or by Government in other cases

201 Leave granted to Wesleyan chaplains or Roman Catholic priests by their ecclesiastical superiors does not count as service qualifying for the higher rates of pay

202 Only such service other than salaried service as has been recognised by the payment in India of capitation allowance can be reckoned towards the periods of service required for the grant of the higher rates of pay to Wesleyan chaplains after seven and fifteen years' service

203 A Roman Catholic priest in the third grade on Rs 200 per mensem may if qualified by length of service be promoted to the second grade on Rs 315 per mensem against an appointment in the first grade (Rs 370) which may remain vacant in the circle of audit in which he is employed

204 When the appointment of a Roman Catholic chaplain ceases to exist owing to a permanent reduction in the strength of the garrison the pay of his



RULES REGULATING PAY OF DEPARTMENTAL WARRANT AND [201-13
N C O'S, I T L ETC

appointment will be discontinued with effect from and including the first day of the month succeeding that in which such reduction has taken place

RULES REGARDING THE ADMISSION OF PAY TO DEPARTMENTAL OFFICERS SENIOR ASSISTANT SURGEONS, WARRANT OFFICERS, ASSISTANT SURGEONS, AND NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS, INDIA UNATTACHED LIST

205 A N C O or soldier appointed temporarily or on probation in a department will receive the normal rate of pay of his regimental rank in addition to any staff pay which may be admissible from the date of assuming his new duties

206 A N C O on the I U L I promoted to warrant rank or a warrant officer promoted as a departmental officer receives pay of the higher rank to which promoted from the date notified in the *Gazette of India*

207 Substantive *protection* continuous service on the pay and allowances of a rank immediately preceding substantive promotion to that rank may be reckoned towards the increased rates of pay laid down for departmental officers in paras 33 (i) and 37 (i)

208 The pay of rank of departmental officers and warrant officers of departments includes batta, tentage and house rent

209 The rules in para 108 regarding the admissibility of pay and staff pay whilst at duty on detached duty at a recognised course of instruction or sick in quarters apply to departmental officers warrant and N C Os on the I U L as well as to senior assistant surgeons and assistant surgeons of the I M D

210 A warrant officer (non departmental) or a N C O in receipt of staff pay is entitled when attached to a sanatorium for the benefit of his health to half staff pay in addition to his pay of rank

211 A departmental officer or warrant officer whilst unemployed is entitled to pay of rank less the staff pay laid down in para 33 (ii) if out of employ owing to no fault of his own

212 A departmental officer or warrant officer proceeding to Europe or a British colony on transfer to the pension establishment is entitled to pay of rank less ~~the staff pay~~ if he ceases to do duty
the expiry

be re adjusted and he will be restricted to the Indian rate of pension from the date he ceased to do duty

213 A warrant officer* of an Indian army department or an assistant surgeon* is liable to forfeiture of pay of rank in the circumstance laid down in the R W

* The case of an individual imprisoned by a civil court will be submitted for the orders of Government

214-19] RULES REGULATING PAY OF DEPARTMENTAL WARRANT AND
N C OS, I U L, ETC

214 A departmental officer, senior assistant surgeon warrant officer, assistant surgeon or N C O of the I U L will while under arrest or suspended from duty, receive his pay of rank less the staff pay, if any, included therein. Should he be acquitted or the enquiry into his conduct prove favourable to him or should he be allowed to return to duty without any formal enquiry being made into his conduct, he will be allowed the full pay staff pay, etc of his appointment or rank for the whole period he was not in the performance of his duties.

215 A departmental officer or senior assistant surgeon is entitled to the rate of pay in para 214 whilst in confinement* awaiting trial.

216 Except by sentence of a competent court no punitive deduction can be made from the pay and allowances of a departmental officer or senior assistant surgeon.

217 Charge pay is admissible whilst actually holding an appointment in India for which it is authorised. It is also tenable during authorised courses of instruction and while employed on manoeuvres or detached duty provided no extra expense is caused thereby.

Exception—The charge pay authorised for—
I U L

Tal

is not admissible while on detached or recruiting duty.

218 The D M W is empowered to allot to each command the number of sub divisions (within a maximum limit corresponding in number to 25 per cent of the total establishment) which carry charge pay under para 33 (iv) (c) to departmental officers warrant and non commissioned officers of the Barrack Department. The charges so allotted will be distributed by the Chief Engineer of the command to each district and up to this number the G O C district (brigade in the case of Aden and Allahabad) may sanction charge pay to a Sub-divisional officer provided that a garrison engineer is not in direct charge of the sub-division and that no further charge pay is admissible for the charge of more than one sub division. The brigade commander can withhold the charge pay sanctioned for a sub division if he deems it desirable to do so for any reason.

219 The Q M G in India is empowered to distribute the charge pay of departmental officers, warrant and N C Os of the S and T Corps according to his discretion and to transfer the charge pay of one class of ^{Supply} _{Transport} personnel to another class of ^{Supply} _{Transport} personnel subject to the following restrictions—

(e) That the total emoluments of any person do not exceed Rs 9 000 a year,

* The case of an individual impounded by a civil court will be submitted for the orders of Government.

lent, Mc

RULES REGULATING PAY OF DEPARTMENTAL WARRANT AND [210-25
 N C O S , I U L , ETC

(ii) That the total expenditure for "Supply" and "Transport" respectively are not exceeded, i.e., that charge pay allotted to "Supply" is not transferred to "Transport" or vice versa

220 Ordnance pay is admissible for all periods when full pay of rank or appointment is drawn. The period during which a N C O has been continuously in receipt of the pay of a sub conductor (sub *pro tem*) counts towards the period after which an increment of ordnance pay becomes admissible

221. Pay, staff pay, etc., of appointment will be discontinued from the date a departmental officer, warrant officer or N C O of the I U L or a senior assistant surgeon or assistant surgeon of the I M D commences—

(i) to draw his leave allowances, or

(ii) to draw his pension on transfer to the pension establishment

222 The pay admissible under para 214 or 215 to a departmental officer, senior assistant surgeon, warrant officer or assistant surgeon, who is dismissed the service or reduced to a lower grade will be discontinued from the date following that on which the decision to that effect is communicated to him, and he is released from arrest or custody

RULES REGARDING PAY OF DEPARTMENTAL OFFICERS WARRANT AND NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS OF THE I U L AND CIVILIAN ESTABLISHMENTS OF THE ORDNANCE DEPARTMENT AND INDIAN ARMY ORDNANCE CORPS DEPUTED TO OR PLACED ON DUTY IN THE UNITED KINGDOM

223 Departmental officers and all warrant and N C Os of the I U L deputed to the U K for duty or instruction or who, while on furlough at home may be selected with their own consent to go through a course of instruction in a Government department will receive the rates of sterling pay and allowances admissible under the R W to individuals of the same rank in the British service with an additional Indian allowance (see P and A Regs, Part II) in the case of departmental officers deputed from India for the first year

Note—The rates for departmental officers will be those in force for quartermasters of the same length of commissioned service and irrespective of rank

224 Assistant surgeons sent to England on duty with invalids will receive during their whole absence on duty from India their Indian rate of pay plus any charge pay admissible under para 36 (ii) as well as a detention allowance and field allowance (see P and A Regs Part II)

225 A civilian gazetted or non gazetted officer or subordinate of the Indian Ordnance Department and Indian Army Ordnance Corps when deputed on duty to Eng
 der the C S R two
 thirds of his pay from
 date of resumption
 of his duties in Indi
 allowance (see P and
 A Regs, Part II) travelling expenses and subsistence allowance (see P and A Regs, Part II). The rate of exchange for conversion of salary paid in the U K will be 1s 6d the rupee. If serving under a covenant he will if a gazetted officer, receive the same pay and allowances as an individual serving under the C S R, but if not a

225-30] RULES REGULATING PAY OF WARRANT AND N. C. OS AND MEN,
BRITISH ARMY.

gazetted officer he will receive his full Indian salary (including exchange compensation allowance if in receipt of the same) and in addition house rent allowance (see P and A Regs , Part II), travelling expenses and subsistence allowance (see P and A Regs , Part II) The rate of exchange for conversion of salary paid in the U K will be 1s 4d the rupee

226. A civilian gazetted or non gazetted officer or subordinate of the Indian Ordnance Department and Indian Army Ordnance Corps serving under the C S R if placed on duty while on privilege leave in England will be allowed two thirds of his salary for the period of such deputation, in addition to house rent allowance (see P and A Regs , Part II), travelling expenses and subsistence allowance (see P and A Regs , Part II)

**RULES REGARDING THE ADMISSION OF PAY TO WARRANT AND
NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE BRITISH ARMY
IN INDIA.**

227. A recruit enlisted in the British army in India will draw pay at normal or tradesman's rates as the case may be, for the day he presents himself for enlistment provided he is attested on that day or on the first possible opportunity thereafter

228. Soldiers re-enlisting extending their colour service, re-engaging, voluntarily rejoining the colours or continuing in the service beyond 21 years, will draw the rates of pay in Table I or II as the case may be from the date on which they re-enlist or enter upon their new engagement if not already in receipt thereof

229. Prior service with the colours in the army, or service with the Royal Marines, Royal Navy, or Royal Air Force will count for increments of pay in the rank of private

230. The pay of an appointment or of the higher rank to which a soldier is promoted shall be issued in the case of a warrant officer, class I, from the date of his warrant, and in the case of a warrant officer, class II, or a non-commissioned officer from the date of the vacancy to which he succeeds, except in the case of a soldier who is appointed a shoeing smith, saddler, saddle tree maker, wheeler or fitter to him from the date on which a vacancy will occur on leaving his unit to proceed to the United Kingdom (otherwise than on furlough or for a course of instruction)

A vacancy caused by—

- (a) death will be held to occur on the date following that of death
- (b) reduction to the lower grade or to the ranks will be held to occur on the day on which the proceedings of the court-martial are signed, or on the date approved in the order of reduction if no court martial is convened,

RULES REGULATING PAY OF WARRANT AND N C OS AND MEN, [230-35
BRITISH ARMY.

(c) the employment of a N C O on "extra regimental duty" (other than employment *vice* an individual absent on furlough or leave, etc), in an authorised appointment within the sanctioned establishment of administrative, instructional or departmental services will be held to occur after three months' absence from regimental duty. In the event of mobilisation vacancies in batteries of R A may be filled up at once *vice* N C Os who either at the time or subsequently are officiating or being temporarily employed in departments

NOTE 1—"Extra regimental duty" is employment within the sanctioned cadre of a recognised department of the army or in some authorised appointment paid from army estimates but not mere detached regimental or garrison duty, or employment as a temporary clerk under A. R I, Volume II or as a non seconded clerk *vide* appendix (viii) A I I 33 of 1921

NOTE 2—In the R E the pay of the higher rank to a warrant officer class II or a non commissioned officer shall be issued from the date of promotion given in regimental orders

NOTE 3—A N C O promoted while on leave *ex* India receives the pay of the higher rank from the date of his promotion provided his duties are performed regimentally without extra expense to the State

authorised home establishment of sergeants

231. The rules regarding pay of lance appointments are contained in the R W

232. Armament artificers and armourers of the R A O C granted acting rank to fill vacancies within the authorised establishment (see A I I 122 of 1922) are entitled to receive the pay and allowances of their acting rank

233. A soldier drawing normal rate of pay transferred to tradesman's rate of pay whether in the same arm of service or otherwise will draw the latter rate of pay from the date of classification as a tradesman provided he is within the authorised complement

234. Non commissioned officers of British units who, on return to regimental duty on transfer (compulsory or voluntary) or on arrival with a draft, are supernumerary to the establishment of their corps or unit will continue to draw the pay of their rank or higher rank if promoted while employed extra regimentally, until absorbed in the first vacancy therein. This rule also applies to a soldier removed from an appointment to which a specific rank is attached and reverted to the ordinary duty of his rank, as well as to a N C O of a regiment on the Indian establishment who has been promoted whilst employed extra regimentally away from India

Exception—Warrant and N C Os who are appointed to the Auxiliary Force on or after the 20th July 1920 will on reversion to regimental duty draw the pay of their permanent ranks which they held at the time of the appointment to the Auxiliary Force

235. A warrant or N C O removed or transferred from the I U L and returned to regimental duty receives the pay of his regimental rank from the date he ceases to perform the duties of his staff appointment. If, however, he is remanded for, or is quitting India with a view to, discharge to pension

235-42] RULES REGULATING PAY OF WARRANT AND N. C OS AND MEN,
BRITISH ARMY

or is sent home as an invalid he receives the normal or tradesman's rate of pay of his rank but no staff pay, ordnance pay or charge pay, from the date of ceasing to perform the duties of his staff or departmental appointment

236 The circumstances in which a soldier (including a warrant officer regimental or departmental) is liable to forfeiture of pay are laid down in the R W

237 Pay (less the cost of subsistence) may be issued in very special circumstances and by order of Government to a soldier convicted by the civil power for the period of his confinement awaiting trial or under sentence

238 An insane soldier is entitled to his gross pay (but no allowance in lieu of rations) less the cost of his maintenance (see P and A Regs, Part II) for the period he may be in a lunatic asylum, and up to the date he embarks for England, but see para 14 Appendix II

239 The pay of a soldier of the British army serving in India is discontinued—

(a) on transfer to pension or on discharge by purchase to proceed to the port of embarkation—from the day following that on which his discharge is confirmed,

(b) on obtaining a free discharge in India with a view to proceed to the colonies—from the day after his embarkation provided he embarks within two months of his arrival at the port of embarkation after that period he has no claim to pay of any kind

(c) on discharge in India free or by purchase—from the day following that of discharge

(d) on transfer to the Army Reserve in India—from the date of transfer

240 The pay of the higher rank to which a N C O has been erroneously promoted will be discontinued from the date of discovery of the error and a N C O who does not voluntarily resign the higher rank to which he was erroneously promoted will not be allowed to draw the pay thereof until such time as he is absorbed therein on the occurrence of a vacancy

241 Warrant and N C Os and men of the British army ordered to the U K on duty to undergo instruction in England receive from the date of embarkation to the date of return to India, the same pay and allowances as men of the same rank serving at home

RULES REGARDING TRADESMEN'S RATES OF PAY TO WARRANT AND
NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS, AND MEN OF THE BRITISH ARMY.

242. The trades of all arms and departments are classified in five groups (A to E) and are shown in Appendix I

RULES REGULATING PAY OF WARRANT AND N.C.O'S AND MEN, [243-53
BRITISH ARMY

243 Tradesmen's rates are primarily applicable to personnel serving in technical arms of the service who are mustered at trades authorised in the establishment of tradesmen laid down for their unit

244 A soldier enlisted for a trade in one group will be eligible for advancement in that group to a higher class or rank but will not be transferred to any other group unless he is remustered in another trade in a different group

245 Soldiers with trade qualifications serving in corps the establishment of which do not include personnel of their particular trade should not receive tradesmen's rates of pay by virtue of such qualifications e.g. a motor driver serving in an infantry unit nor should personnel mustered in a particular trade be granted tradesmen's pay at other rates on account of any additional qualifications in another trade e.g. a sapper (R.E.) who is mustered and is on the establishment of a unit as a clerk but who is also qualified as a fitter should be paid as a clerk and not as a fitter unless and until such time as he is mustered as a fitter and can fill a vacancy in the establishment for a fitter. If he is already mustered and paid as a fitter although employed as a clerk he may continue to be paid as a fitter until he can be transferred to fitter's duties.

246 Soldiers of the rank of private will be classified according to qualifications. On promotion to ranks below sergeant a soldier will draw the rates of the trade in which he is mustered however employed but pioneers on the authorised establishment of infantry battalions should on promotion to fill vacancies as duty non commissioned officers return to regimental duty and cease to draw pay at tradesmen's rates.

247 In the case of units which consist mainly of tradesmen all warrant officers and non commissioned officers of the rank of sergeant and upwards who were previously mustered as tradesmen will be paid at tradesmen's rates.

248 The number of soldiers in each class will be determined by the number qualified for that class within the total numbers allowed for the particular trade. There will be no establishment for each class.

249 Should a soldier after having been placed in a class subsequently fall below the standard prescribed for that class or fail to show diligence in his duties he will be disgraced to a lower class or he may be removed from the tradesmen's groups altogether.

250 Increments dependent on service will be subject to a satisfactory standard of military efficiency. Service in a class will count for increment in any higher class to which the soldier may be promoted. Service during which a soldier is paid under Table I will count for increments in the case of transfer to a tradesmen's group.

251 No soldier will be paid as a tradesman who does not belong to a trade shown in Appendix I.

252 Men and boys who are unskilled at any trade will be paid at normal rates while learning a trade or until they have passed the necessary trade test for classification as tradesmen.

253 Men who have a trade on enlistment and are enlisted for service under one of the tradesmen's groups will be paid in their group under class III.

253-59] RULES REGULATING PAY OF WARRANT AND N C OS AND MEN,
BRITISH ARMY

from the date of
doing recruit dri
rate of the class

while
at the

254. When the trade in which a soldier is mustered and paid becomes obsolete for the army and is notified as deleted from the trade groups, the soldier may, for a period not exceeding six months from the date of the order notifying the deletion, continue to draw the rate of pay of which he is actually in receipt at that date, but will not be entitled to be reclassified for any higher class in that trade. During those six months he should be given opportunities of qualifying in another recognised trade, and if found qualified therein, re-
tested at the
id thereof
lately be

given the option of either reverting to normal rates of pay until he does qualify in a recognised trade, or of taking a free discharge

255. In cases where the soldier's trade is rendered obsolete for the corps in which he is serving but remains recognised for another corps he may, if suitable, and men of his trade are required, be given the option of immediately transferring to a corps in which his trade is still recognised. If not required by such other corps or if the soldier desires to remain in his own corps the conditions of para 254 will apply

256. When a trade is transferred to a higher group and new tests are introduced, soldiers who have already been assessed for pay in that trade on the tests previously in force may continue in receipt of their existing rate of pay, but will not be eligible to be reclassified for a higher class in their existing group, or to receive pay in the higher group until they fulfil the requirements of the new test promulgated in connection with the transfer of the trade to such higher group. If no new tests are introduced they will be paid without any further test at the rates for the higher group with effect from the date on which the change is notified

257. When a trade is notified as being transferred to a lower group, instructions regarding the pay of soldiers affected will be issued with the order promulgating the change in group

258. Any continuous period of more than 28 days during which a soldier is not eligible for army pay shall not count for increment of pay under Table I or II, e.g., any period of penal servitude, imprisonment, field punishment or detention, or any continuous period of desertion or absence without leave exceeding 28 days for which army pay is forfeited, or any period in class "W" Reserve or on agriculture exceeding 28 days

259. Where individual soldiers of non technical units drawing normal rates of pay under Table I are attached to a technical corps for employment on tradesmen's duties they should be tested and classified as tradesmen in the trade they are called upon to exercise by the O C the technical unit to which the soldiers are attached or by the technical officer nominated by him. The O C the technical unit to which the men are attached should communicate to the O C the men's permanent units necessary particulars regarding (1) the result of test, (2) the rate of pay for which the soldiers are qualified

RULES REGULATING PAY OF WARRANT AND N C OS AND MEN, [259-63]
BRITISH ARMY

and (3) the periods for which pay is issuable in order that the notifications necessary to regulate the men's pay may appear in the daily orders of the men's permanent units

This rule does not apply to those cases where a party of soldiers is temporarily detailed to assist in the execution of work which does not call for the exercise of tradesmen's qualifications. In such cases working pay [para 88 (ii)] will only be issued notwithstanding that the party may be employed directly under an officer of a technical arm and not under an officer of the unit to which the party belongs.

260 In order to qualify for trade men's rates of pay British Royal Artillery personnel serving with Artillery Brigade Signal sub sections must qualify in the trade tests laid down for similar personnel in the Signal service

261 In the absence of an armourer sergeant on duty at a sanitarium an assistant armourer who has been trained in a regimental workshop may be granted tradesmen's rate of pay. This rate of pay may also be allowed to a soldier who has been trained as an assistant armourer should his services be required in an arsenal

**RULES REGARDING PAY OF CANTEEN SERGEANTS, AND PAY OF R E
SOLDIERS ON RECEIVING SAPPERS AND MINERS PROMOTIONS**

Canteen Sergeants

262 A N C O appointed canteen sergeant will be supernumerary in his rank and receive the pay and allowances of a private. On relinquishing his appointment (unless reduced by sentence of court martial or by competent authority) he will receive the pay of a sergeant and be absorbed in the first vacancy in that rank.

A canteen sergeant will be classed as a sergeant for all purposes of prospective pension.

NOTE—This para is not applicable to the R A

R E Soldiers

263 R E soldiers who are attached for duty with Indian Sapper and Miner Corps will if qualified and recommended for each step receive sapper and miner promotion irrespective of vacancies as shown below carrying with it full pay and allowances of the respective ranks —

Corporal (if not already of that rank)	On arrival in India.
Lance sergeant	After 12 months service in India
Sergeant	(i) From the date of completion of 3 years service in India, provided he has been selected for continuous service in India or (ii) after 18 months approved service in the R. E. appointment of lance sergeant if he held that appointment on arrival in India or if he attains that appointment in the R. E. before the completion of 12 months Indian service irrespective of selection for continuous service.

NOTE—N C Os. who are not selected for continuous Indian service will resume their R. E. rank on reversion to the home establishment.

264-70] RULES REGULATING PAY OF MEN, BRITISH ARMY AND ARMY
SCHOOLMISTRESSES.

**RULES REGARDING THE ADMISSION OF PROFICIENCY PAY TO
SOLDIERS OF THE BRITISH ARMY.**

264. Proficiency pay is admissible to all soldiers (except boys) up to and including the rank of lance-sergeant who are in receipt of *normal* rates of pay. It is not admissible to soldiers enlisted for service as tradesmen but who draw normal rates of pay while learning their trade, nor is it admissible to soldier-mechanics or sergeant assistant examiners of the Ordnance Department who draw normal rates of pay.

265. Proficiency pay when granted to a soldier under the condition specified in the rules for the grant of proficiency pay (see Appendix II) is admissible for every day on which pay is drawn. It is forfeited under the circumstances mentioned in paragraphs 5, 9, 11 and 14 of the rules in Appendix II, but proficiency pay may be restored to a soldier by his O.C. under the powers vested in him by the rules governing the grant of such pay.

266. Proficiency pay is continued to a soldier when transferred to another arm in which it is admissible under the conditions specified in paragraphs 6 and 12 of the rules in Appendix II.

**RULES REGULATING THE GRANT OF EXTRA DUTY PAY TO BRITISH
SOLDIERS.**

267. Extra duty pay is admissible for the period a British soldier is in actual performance of the duties for which it is authorised. Extra duty pay may be continued for a period not exceeding 30 days in each year (whether continuous or in intermittent periods) to British soldiers injured on duty or detained in hospital on account of accidents or sickness not brought on by themselves, provided no extra duty pay is claimed for the men carrying on the duties of the absentees.

**RULES REGARDING PAY OF SCHOOLMISTRESSES, ACTING SCHOOL-
MISTRESSES AND PUPIL TEACHERS.**

Schoolmistresses.

268. A schoolmistress may draw pay and additional pay during the school vacations and also when regimental schools are temporarily closed.

269. Increased pay for length of service shall only be granted when the schoolmistress has performed her duties with zeal and ability, only full paid service may count for purposes of increment.

270. The pay of a schoolmistress not being accommodated in Government quarters but living with her husband on the lodging list will be regulated as follows.—

- (i) Lodging allowance for the husband, if a soldier, and the rate of pay "with quarters" for the schoolmistress, or
- (ii) No lodging allowance for the soldier and the normal rate of pay "when quarters are not allotted."

[271-78]

RULES REGULATING PAY OF SCHOOLMISTRESSES AND OF
INDIAN COMBATANTS AND NON COMBATANTS

271. Pay will be continued to a schoolmistress during transit from one corps to another and when transferred to the home establishment (or vice versa) while proceeding to or from the port of embarkation

272 A schoolmistress ceases to receive pay—

- (a) from the day following that on which the order notifying her discharge is received at her station if discharged in India on medical grounds without pension,
- (b) from the date her pension is authorised to commence by the War Office, if admitted to pension,
- (c) from the date she is placed on the unemployed list

Acting Schoolmistresses

273 Full pay is admissible to acting schoolmistresses during authorised vacations and holidays and when schools are temporarily closed. It is not admissible to an acting battery schoolmistress during the march of a battery to a station where there is a circle school in charge of an army schoolmistress.

Pupil Teachers.

274. In exceptional circumstances a suitable person may be appointed temporarily without examination to perform the duties of a pupil teacher on the minimum rate of pay

275. The increase of pay of a pupil teacher shall only be granted on the certificate of the O C Schools that she has passed the required examination and has performed her duties with zeal and ability

276 A pupil teacher may draw pay during authorised vacations and holidays and when a school is temporarily closed

277 When the number attending a school *temporarily* falls short of that for which the employment of a pupil teacher is authorised, the G O C may sanction her retention

GENERAL RULES REGARDING THE ADMISSION OF PAY TO INDIAN OFFICERS, COMBATANTS AND NON-COMBATANTS IN REGIMENTAL AND DEPARTMENTAL EMPLOY.

278. Combatants and non combatants of the Indian army receive pay from the date of final approval by a recruiting or assistant recruiting officer or from the date of enrolment at the headquarters of their corps when not recruited through a recruiting officer

Sub assistant surgeons will receive pay from date of appointment as notified in the *Gazette of India*

Indian military medical pupils receive pay from the date of passing the entrance examination

279. Indian officers granted a direct commission on probation receive pay from date of joining for duty if a vacancy exists, otherwise from the date on which a vacancy occurs

280-83] RULES REGULATING PAY OF INDIAN COMBATANTS AND
NON COMBATANTS

280 Promotion is not admissible in or to the rank of Indian officer vice an Indian officer granted an honorary King's commission so long as the latter remains on the active list

281. The higher rate of pay on promotion of an Indian combatant or non combatant commences from the date on which the vacancy occurs

A vacancy caused by the "extra regimental employment" of an Indian officer or N C O—

- (i) as A D C or on the instructional staff of schools for training etc will be held to occur on the date on which an Indian officer or N C O is struck off duty in his unit,
- (ii) in an administrative or departmental unit such as S and T, Remount Mechanical Transport Medical etc, will be held to occur after three months' absence from regimental duty

NOTE—The term 'extra regimental employment' refers to employment within the sanctioned cadre of a recognised department of the army or in some authorised appointment paid from army funds but does not apply to detached regimental or garrison duty

The promotion of a sub assistant surgeon takes effect from the date notified in the *Gazette of India*

282. An Indian officer or N C O seconded in his unit (see para 281) who on return to his unit is supernumerary to the establishment will draw the pay of his rank until absorbed in the first vacancy

283 A person subject to the Indian Army Act shall forfeit his pay and allowances for every day (as defined in section 50 of that Act) of—

- (a) desertion ,
- (b) absence without leave
- (c) absence as a prisoner of war ,
- (d) imprisonment awarded by a criminal court a court martial or an officer exercising authority under Section 20 of the Indian Army Act ,
- (e) confinement on a charge for an offence for which he is afterwards convicted by a criminal court or court-martial, or on a charge of absence without leave for which he is afterwards awarded imprisonment by an officer exercising authority under Section 20 of the Indian Army Act ,
- (f) sickness in hospital certified by the medical officer attending on him to have been caused by an offence under the Indian Army Act committed by him

The forfeiture referred to in (b) and (c) above may be remitted under the circumstances and by the authorities specified in Rule 163 of the Indian Army Act Rules See also A R I, Vol II

NOTE I—A person will for and from the date he is reduced or disgraced, receive the lower rate of pay and allowances

RULES REGULATING PAY OF INDIAN COMBATANTS AND [284-87
NON-COMBATANTS.

284. The pay of the higher rank to which a N. C. O. has been erroneously promoted will be discontinued from the date of discovery of the error and a N. C. O. who does not voluntarily resign the higher rank to which he was erroneously promoted will not be allowed to draw the pay thereof until such time as he is absorbed therein on the occurrence of a vacancy.

NOTE—The question of responsibility for any loss which may be caused to the State by reason of a promotion made in error will be submitted for consideration by the Government of India, it being clearly understood that the officer who makes an irregular promotion of this nature may be held liable for any financial loss which results from such promotion.

285. The pay of a person subject to the Indian Army Act will be discontinued—

on transfer to the pension establishment,

on discharge,

on transfer to the reserve,

from the date following that of transfer or discharge.

The pay of a person not subject to the Indian Army Act will be discontinued—

on discharge—from the date following that of discharge,

on transfer to pension—from the date following that on which the order of discharge is received at the station at which he is serving, if absent on leave, from the date of transfer to the pension establishment

Indian ranks and followers invalidated from Burma or Aden will receive full pay and allowances, for four and six days, respectively, from and inclusive of the date following that of their embarkation for India. Those invalidated from a colonial station will be sent to the dépôt in India for disposal under ordinary rules.

RULES REGULATING THE GRANT OF EXTRA DUTY PAY TO INDIAN SOLDIERS.

286. Extra duty pay to Indian soldiers may be continued during authorised absence and sickness, or be granted to the individual performing the absentee's duty at the discretion of the O. C. It is continued to a school master when the school is temporarily closed. The extra duty pay of a N. C. O. promoted to Indian officer ceases from the date he commences to draw the pay of the higher rank.

RULES GOVERNING THE GRANT TO INDIAN COMBATANTS (REGIMENTAL AND DEPARTMENTAL) OF GOOD SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT PAY.

Good Service Pay.

287. Good service pay is granted as a reward for efficiency combined with zeal and good conduct to the N. C. Os. specified in para. 81

288 Service for good service pay commences from date of promotion and ceases on discharge or absence without leave

Previous service in the Indian State Forces does not count in the Indian army towards good service pay except where men were formerly eligible for such pay under the rules of their State

289 To entitle a N C O to good service pay he must during the two years preceding the claim have satisfied the O C as to his zeal and efficiency, and must not have incurred more than one red ink entry in his defaulter sheet. Before he can be advanced to a higher rate he must besides satisfying the O C as to his zeal and efficiency be clear of a red ink entry for one year preceding the claim.

290 Good service pay is forfeited as follows —

One rate—

- (a) For lack of zeal inefficiency or misconduct by specific award of the O C
- (b) *Ipso facto* as a result of a court-martial conviction or of reduction to a lower grade under Section 19 (i) Indian Army Act
- (c) During the period a N C O is in hospital on account of sickness certified by the medical officer attending on him to have been caused by his own misconduct or imprudence

All rates—

- (d) On conviction by a court-martial of an offence under Sections 31 (a) (b) (d) (e) (f) (g) (h) (i) and 36 (c) and (d) Indian Army Act or by the civil power of a corresponding offence

NOTE 1 —The case of a N C O reduced to the ranks will be dealt with under para 296
Note 1

NOTE 2 —A N C O reduced to a lower rank, e.g. a havildar reduced to naik will unless sentenced to loss of service under Section 43 (h) (i) and (ii) Indian Army Act forfeit one rate of good service pay

291 Good service pay may be restored as follows —

One rate—After the N C O has in the opinion of the O C zealously and efficiently performed the duties of his rank without a red ink entry in his defaulter sheet for one year

A further rate—After an additional year of zealous and efficient service without a red ink entry

NOTE —The period of approved service required for the restoration of good service pay counts from the execution or term not on of the sentence if imprisonment was awarded otherwise from the date of sentence or award

292 The period during which a person subject to the Indian Army Act is absent as a prisoner of war shall or shall not be reckoned as service for good service pay according as the forfeiture of pay and allowances entailed by such absence is or is not remitted by one of the authorities specified in Rule 163 (c) of the Indian Army Act Rules

Good Conduct Pay

293. Good conduct pay is granted as a reward for exemplary behaviour to the individuals mentioned in para 83



294. Service for good conduct pay commences from the date of enrolment (excluding boy service under 16 years of age) and ceases on death, discharge or during absence without leave

NOTE 1—Military or quasi military service under another government counts towards good conduct pay on rejoining the Indian army, but previous service in the Indian State forces does not count in the Indian army towards good conduct pay except where men were for verily eligible for such pay under the rules of their State

Men discharged at their own request will be allowed to count their former service towards good conduct pay on completing any consecutive period of 3 years within which they must not have had two red ink entries or a court martial conviction provided that at the time of re-enrolment they declare their former service and cause of discharge

NOTE 3—A soldier rejoining the colours from the reserve counts all former colour service towards good conduct pay

NOTE 4—Followers who become combatants reckon service for good conduct pay from the date their status is changed

NOTE 5—A transport driver reservist called up for training or for active service receives good conduct pay at the rate drawn when he left the active service and counts all former active service for a higher rate

NOTE 6—Ward orderlies who were serving as such at the time of the formation of the I.H.O and who were transferred to the Nursing Section of that Corps, shall reckon their previous service as ward orderlies towards good conduct pay

295 To entitle an individual to the first rate of good conduct pay he must not during the two years preceding the claim have incurred more than one red ink entry in his defaulter sheet. Before he can be advanced to a higher rate, he must be clear of a red ink entry for one year preceding the claim

296 Good conduct pay is forfeited in the following circumstances —

One rate—

- (a) By specific award of the O.C
- (b) *Ipsa facto* as a result of a court-martial conviction,

One or more rates—

- (c) By specific sentence of court martial

All rates—

- (d) On conviction by a court-martial of an offence under Sections 31 (a) (b) (d) (e) (f) (g) (h) (i) and 36 (c) and (d), Indian Army Act or by the civil power of a corresponding offence

Good conduct pay may be restored as follows —

One rate—After the soldier has served without a red ink entry in his defaulter sheet for one year

A further rate—After an additional year's service without a red ink entry

NOTE 1—A N.C.O reduced to the ranks merely for inefficiency will receive the good conduct pay to which he would have been entitled had he not been promoted but if reduced for misconduct without being sentenced to loss of former service under Sect ons 43 (h) (i) and 44 Indian Army Act he will receive the good conduct pay due on such service less one rate forfeited under clause (b)

296-99] CORPS PAY MECHANICAL TRANSPORT UNITS AND I H C

NOTE 2.—The period of approved service required for the restoration of good conduct pay counts from the execution or termination of the sentence if corporal punishment or imprisonment was awarded other wise from the date of sentence.

297 The period during which a person subject to the Indian Army Act is absent as a prisoner of war shall or shall not be reckoned as service for good conduct pay according as the forfeiture of pay and allowances entailed by such absence is or is not remitted by one of the authorities specified in Rule 163 (c) of the Indian Army Act Rules.

RULES REGARDING CORPS PAY

Indian Officers and other ranks of M T units

298 Corps pay will be granted withdrawn or restored at the discretion of the O C the unit subject to the following rules—

- (i) The grading of an individual for purposes of corps pay will be in accordance with the qualifications prescribed for each grade
- (ii) The third rate of corps pay will be paid when certified by the O C Mechanical Transport Training School, that the sepoy is passed fit to join a Mechanical Transport unit. The first and second rates of corps pay will be issuable after joining a Mechanical Transport unit according to the degree of proficiency attained
- (iii) Corps pay shall not be issued to an individual for any day on which pay is forfeited or on which he is—
 - (a) incapacitated for duty by reason of being sick in hospital or in quarters as a result of alcoholism or venereal disease or of any cause which in the opinion of a medical officer is due to circumstances within the individual's control
 - (b) confined to barracks or camp even though employed on corps duty or at his trade while so confined
 - (c) under close arrest charged with an offence of which he is afterwards found guilty
 - (d) awarded an entry in his regimental or company conduct book
- (iv) An individual shall whenever he is convicted by court-martial, or an entry is made in his regimental conduct sheet in consequence of his conviction by a civil court revert to such rate of corps pay as may be laid down by the Government of India
- (v) If an individual misconducts himself or is idle negligent or inefficient his O C may stop the whole or any portion of his corps pay for each day on which he misconducts himself or is idle negligent or inefficient or may order the forfeiture of the whole of his corps pay or its reduction to any rate lower than that he was in receipt of at the time

Head Cooks of the Indian Hospital Corps

299 The corps pay of head cooks of the Indian Hospital Corps will be regulated by the rules in clauses (iii) to (i) of paragraph 298. In the case of reduction to a lower rate of corps pay under clause (i) thereof the reduction should be confirmed by the A D M S of the district and will take effect from the day of award.

RULES REGARDING THE GRANT OF BATTA.

Combatants.

- 300.** Batta is drawn under all circumstances by the following troops —
- (i) in addition to pay—
 - (a) The Governor's bodyguard Madras or Bengal except when moving by road
 - (b) The Madras S and M (including reservists when embodied for training) except while on leave
 - (ii) included in consolidated pay—
 - (a) Viceroy's bodyguard (deducted while on leave)
 - (b) Nepal escort (half batta deducted while on leave)

NOTE 1—The driver establishment of the Madras S and M do not receive batta at all times and are eligible for it only under the conditions of para 301.

NOTE 2—For batta rules applicable to men enrolled before certain dates see Appendix VII, A. R. I Vol I (1915 Edition).

301. All combatants (except those who draw batta under all circumstances and local allowances and Indian officers granted honorary King's commissions) are entitled to batta when on field service from the date they quit their station to that of return to cantonments. In the case of individuals invalided from Burma or Aden, see para 285.

Batta is not admissible during leave granted prior to field service. In the case of an individual who does not return to his station on the expiry of such leave, but proceeds direct from his place of leave, batta will be allowed from the date on which he proceeds from the latter place *en route* for field service.

NOTE 1—In the event of corps or individuals being detained *en route* batta is only admissible provided they subsequently proceed on such service and then only for the actual period spent on such service plus the time occupied by the direct journey from their original station and back to the cantonment where quartered on return to India.

NOTE 2—Individuals sent back to India on medical grounds receive batta up to and for the date of their arrival at their station those returning on private affairs up to and for the date they quit their corps.

302 N C Os of silladar camel corps and cadres also receive batta in the following circumstances —

- (i) when detached on duty by rail or road,
- (ii) in camp (other than practice standing or rest camps) and
- (iii) when halted under orders at a station (but not detained on duty) while *en route* to some other station more than five miles from their permanent station

Non-combatants

303 Class I and other followers who are eligible for batta receive it under the following circumstances but in no case can more than one rate be drawn —

- (i) on field service under the rules in paragraph 301 provided that if granted leave, pay is admissible during their absence,
- (ii) when proceeding by road on permanent or temporary duty for the period of the march unless provided with free carriage, and
- (iii) at cholera camps more than five miles from their station and at camps of exercise (virtually all agents of British units only)

303-06] BATTA I A , AND WORKING PAY TO OFFICERS

NOTE 1—Temporary duty does not include movements in the vicinity of cantonments

NOTE 2—Temporary establishments entertained for field service who are eligible for batta receive it from the date of entertainment to date of discharge

304 Clerks of the S and T Corps are entitled to draw batta, from the date of quitting their stations to that of return thereto, when detached at camps of exercise or on duty involving extra expense for marching

Clerks agents, storekeepers and wharf inspectors of the S and T Corps are entitled to batta when on service beyond sea (except at Aden) from date of embarkation to date of return if entertained in India, or from date of entertainment if locally engaged An agent or a storekeeper of the S and T Corps is entitled to draw batta from the date of quitting his station to the date of his return thereto when (1) employed at cholera camps more than five miles from his station (2) employed at camps of exercise, (3) marching with troops or government animals, and (4) on command

Inferior establishments of the S and T Corps who are eligible to draw batta receive it when—

- (1) detached on duty by rail or road,
- (2) in camp (other than practice, standing or rest camps), and
- (3) halted under orders at a station (but not detained on duty while *en route* to some other station) more than five miles from their permanent station

NOTE—Batta is not admissible if batta under para 87 is drawn for service at a hill station

Forfeiture of Batta

305. Batta is forfeited under the circumstances laid down in paragraph 283 (f) and shall be forfeited when a stoppage of two annas per diem is made for the period in hospital on account of sickness certified by the medical officers attending on the patient to have been caused by his own misconduct or unprudence

RULES REGARDING THE GRANT OF WORKING PAY.

(i) Officers

Sappers and Miners

306 Officers of the S and M (other than R E officers serving with D L sections) employed with their companies under the M W S or P W D or on work that would ordinarily be performed by those departments, will not be allowed extra remuneration if their duties do not extend beyond the supervision and charge of work done by their own men If an officer, in addition to the duties of his own company, superintends other workmen and keeps the accounts of payments made to them he may, on his furnishing a certificate to this effect with his claim which should be signed by the departmental officer in charge of the works or the A C R E when working under him, draw the rate of working pay in para 88 (i) (a) in addition to his additional regimental pay.

312-15]

WORKING PAY, S AND M AND SIGNAL SERVICE

(iii) Indian Officers, N C Os and Men

(a) Sappers and Miners and Ind an S goal Corps

312 The working day is reckoned at 8 hours the claim is made up for all the men employed in each rank or rating of the aggregate number of hours worked each full hour carries pay at one eighth of the daily rate

313 An Indian Officer N C O sapper or signalman is not entitled to working pay if he is —

- (1) employed on fatigue duty
- (2) in receipt of regimental transport charge allowance
- (3) absent on leave or owing to sickness
- (4) under arrest in confinement pending trial or in prison See note 2 to paragraph 283

314 Company quartermaster havildars bugle majors drill havildars drill nails company havildar majors pay havildars havildar instructors and the N C O employed as chowdry at the headquarters of the Royal Bombay S and M receive working pay at the full rates of their rating for every day they are present and fit for duty

NOTE.—When a unit is employed on military public or railway works on the contract system the issue of working pay is subject to the condition that the men so employed derive no benefit in the way of pay from the contract receipts

315 (A) Indian Officers N C Os sappers and signalmen receive working pay in the following circumstances for every day they are present and fit for duty (including Sundays and authorised holidays) —

- (1) on field service including the journey from the station in India and back again
- (2) while employed on the trade or occupation for which they have been rated or when undergoing instruction in their own trade with a view to advancement to a higher rating
- (3) while undergoing any prescribed course of professional instruction
- (4) when employed on instructional or experimental works sanctioned by competent financial authority outside the prescribed course of instruction or on the manufacture or repair of authorised engineering equipment
- (5) when employed on work for any department of the army unless working pay is admissible under (3) or (4) above or a contract rate covering working pay has been accepted

(B) Artificers of the S and M and Signals on the A B and C ratings receive —

- (i) the full rate in cases falling under A (1) or (2)
- (ii) the lower rate in cases falling under A (3) to A (5) but the full rate is admissible if employed on the trade or occupation for which rated

(C) Indian officers, N. C. Os, sappers as signalmen of the 1st, 2nd and 3rd ratings receive :—

- (i) the full rate under A (1) excluding the journeys to and from field service, if specially sanctioned by the G. O. C. the field force;
- (ii) the full rate under A (2) provided working pay is not drawn under A (1) or A (3) to (5);
- (iii) the full rate under A (4) if the competent financial authority sanctioning the work sanctions also the issue of full rates of working pay;
- (iv) the lower rate under A (1) to (5) except when full rates are drawn under (i), (ii) and (iii) above.

Note — Men of Nos. 25 and 26 Railway Companies, S and M, receive working pay at the full rate of their rating on all occasions when employed.

316. Buglers (except bugle-majors) and recruit boys draw working pay under paras 88 (iii) (a) and 312 to 315 when employed as sappers or signal men

317. Sapper or signal recruits who are enlisted tradesmen and receive full rates while undergoing training as recruits Other recruits while undergoing instruction in engineer and signal duties (except drill and musketry) receive the 3rd rate, but may be advanced to the 2nd rate by the O C for zeal and efficiency.

318. Naik clerks of the Indian signal corps other than those referred to in paragraph 73 shall draw working pay at the full rates of their ratings for every day they are present and fit for duty

(b) Other Arms

319. Working pay, in addition to all other pay and allowances, is admissible to the combatant ranks of the Indian army and also to regimental followers, Class I, under the conditions in para 308

320. The working day is reckoned at 8 hours, the claim is made up for all the men employed in each rank or rating, of the aggregate number of hours worked, each full hour carries pay at one-eighth of the daily rate.

RULES REGULATING THE GRANT OF PAY AND ALLOWANCES OF OFFICERS AND ALL RANKS OF THE AUXILIARY FORCE, INDIA.

321. The pay, etc., of the permanent subordinate staff of the Auxiliary Force, India, who belong to the regular army will be regulated by the rules applicable to warrant and non commissioned officers in regimental employ.

322. The pay and allowances of officers and of all other ranks of the Auxiliary Force, India, admissible under the circumstances detailed in para 323 will be regulated by the rules governing the grant of pay and allowances of officers, warrant and non commissioned officers and men of the British Army serving in India.

323. Officers, non commissioned officers and men of the Auxiliary Force will receive pay and allowances, as authorised in para 89 (II) (a) for every day of 24 hours or portion of such a day,

- (a) when called out or embodied under section 18 of the Auxiliary Force Act 1920,
- (b) when attached to, or when detailed to attend a course of instruction or training with, a regular unit, or
- (c) spent in travelling by the shortest route to and from their places of residence, to and from the unit or corps, or courses of instruction to which they are detailed as in (b) above

324. Pay, etc., as specified in para 89 (II) (c) will be admissible to officers and other personnel of the Auxiliary Force for each day of training completed subject to the provision that in no training year (beginning 1st April and ending 31st March) can pay be drawn for more than the number of days specified under the Auxiliary Force Act, 1920, for the Active Class (see schedule I to Appendix I, Regs for the Auxiliary Force, India)

325 Pay as specified in para 89 (II) (c) shall in addition to the pay and allowances earned on account of the prescribed period of training (see para 324) be admissible to officers and other personnel of the Auxiliary Force when attending local courses of instruction provided that pay and allowances are not drawn under the provisions of para 323 during this period. Pay will be reckoned in days in the same manner as that prescribed on account of training and will not qualify for bonus or be admissible for any period exceeding six days in any training year

326 To entitle an individual to proficiency pay authorised in para 89 (II) (b) when admissible under para 323 he must have completed the preliminary or the periodical training required for the Active Class of the Auxiliary Force in the training year immediately preceding that in which he is so called out or embodied unless he has been excused by the competent military authority under section 9 of the Auxiliary Force Act 1920 from undergoing any part of the preliminary training

327. A government servant in receipt of his civil pay [see para 89 (II) (a)] under the 'next below' rule when called out or embodied retains a hen on his civil appointment and counts such service towards civil leave, pension, and increments if on incremental pay

328. Any non commissioned officer or man who completes during the training year the full training required of the Active Class (see schedule I to appendix I, Regs for the Auxiliary Force India) is entitled to a bonus equivalent to pay for 16 days in the case of the infantry branch and 20 days in the case of other branches, provided always that the amount payable as bonus does not in any case exceed the pay received by an individual under para 321

329. Any non commissioned officer or man of the First "A" Reserve or the Second "B" Reserve who is not eligible for a bonus under para 328 but who has completed during the training year the full training required of the First "A" Reserve in the branch to which he for the time being belongs is entitled to a bonus equivalent to pay for 6 days in the case of the

infantry branch, and 10 days in the case of other branches, provided always that the amount payable as bonus does not in any case exceed the total pay received by him as a member of the First "A" Reserve under para 324.

330. The pay and bonus authorised in paras 324, 328 and 329 may be drawn by a public or railway servant in addition to any pay and allowances due to him by virtue of his civil appointment or in addition to any pension he may be in receipt of from the State.

331. No disability contracted in, and by, the performance of military duty by an officer or member of the Auxiliary Force shall entail any loss of pay and allowances for the day or the period of camp as the case may be, which would have been admissible had the disability not occurred.

332. Pay, etc., as authorised in para 89 may be granted, in whole or in part, for a period not exceeding six months from the date on which the disability was incurred (see para 130 *et seq.*, Regs for the Auxiliary Force India) at the discretion of the C in C to an officer or member of the Auxiliary Force who is sent to hospital, or sent home as disabled when the disability is certified by the board as caused in, and by, the performance of military duty. Subject to the same conditions, pay, etc., may be admitted to an officer or member of the Auxiliary Force who by reason of a disability contracted in, and by, the performance of military duty is unable to follow his trade or calling, up to a maximum period of six months from the date on which the disability was incurred. Pay etc may similarly be admitted, for a maximum period of three months when the disability is incurred in the performance of regimental sports of a definitely military character, when these sports are held with the approval of the competent military authority.

In all cases of sickness and injury the proceedings of the board should accompany the papers to A H Q when any grant of pay is recommended by the competent military authority.

RULES REGULATING THE GRANT OF PAY AND ALLOWANCES OF OFFICERS AND ALL RANKS OF THE INDIAN TERRITORIAL FORCE.

333. The pay, etc., of the permanent subordinate staff of the Indian Territorial Force who belong to the regular army will be regulated by the rules applicable to warrant and non commissioned officers in regimental employ.

334. The pay and allowances of officers and of all other ranks of the Indian Territorial Force admissible under the circumstances detailed in paras 335 and 336, will be regulated by the rules governing the grant of pay and allowances of officers and other ranks of the Indian army in regimental employ.

335. Pay as in para 90 (III)(a) is admissible to the enrolled personnel of the Indian Territorial Force (excluding University Corps) when called out or embodied for (1) preliminary training on first enrolment for a period or periods not exceeding in the aggregate 28 days, and (2) periodical training not exceeding 28 days in each training year.

336. Pay as in para 90 (III) (b) is admissible to the enrolled personnel of the Indian Territorial Force (including University Corps) when called out or embodied for military service.

337-40]

RULES REGULATING PAY OF INDIAN ARMY AND SUPPLY
AND TRANSPORT CORPS

337. Enrolled personnel of the Indian Territorial Force (excluding University Corps) are liable to forfeiture of pay and allowances under the rule in para 283 when called out or embodied for training or military service. Enrolled personnel of a University Corps are only liable to forfeiture of pay and allowances under para 283 when called out or embodied for military service.

**RULES GOVERNING THE GRANT OF RESERVE PAY TO RESERVISTS OF
THE INDIAN ARMY AND THE SUPPLY AND TRANSPORT CORPS.**

338. Reserve pay commences from the date of transfer to, or enclment in the reserve. It is not payable when called up for service or training (*i.e.*, with effect from the date of reporting to the Divisional Recruiting Officer or Officer Commanding Reservists, see para 342).

339. Reserve pay is issued *in arrears* by the officer commanding under the following rules —

- (i) To reservists for whom an annual training is prescribed—one-half on joining, and the balance, with all sums due for the period of training, at the end of the course or on discharge
- (ii) To reservists for whom a biennial training is prescribed —
 - (a) for the year in which called up for training—as in (i),
 - (b) for the year in which they are not called up for training—as in (v), or if living beyond the frontier by the officer commanding the reserve centre most convenient to the homes of the men
- (iii) To reservists who are mustered only—the whole amount due on the date they are mustered
- (iv) To reservists of the Traffic and Locomotive Section, Military Railway Company—on the 1st of January
- (v) If training is suspended—by money order annually, the commission being charged against Government
- (vi) If a reservist completes his service or dies between two trainings —balance due will be paid to him or to his heir

340. A reservist is liable to the same forfeitures of pay and allowances as are applicable to other persons subject to the I.A.A., and in addition to forfeiture under the Indian Reserve Force Rules 1912 (see Appendix XXXIII, Army Regulations, India, Volume II) of all pay and allowances due to him if —

- (a) he fails to attend at any place when required to do so, in pursuance of rule 5 of the Indian Reserve Force Rules. Should his failure to attend be due to sickness or to any other cause which appears to be reasonable the pay and allowances so forfeited may be restored at the discretion of the officer commanding
- (b) he is discharged between two trainings either at his own request or for misconduct

RULES REGULATING PAY OF INDIAN ARMY AND SUPPLY
AND TRANSPORT CORPS [341-42]

341. Reserve pay will cease to be admissible—

- (i) during the period a reservist is absent on leave beyond the limits of British India or Ceylon,
- (ii) from the date following that on which a reservist in Class I of the reserve for Artillery, Cavalry, Sappers and Miners, Signal Service or Infantry (except Gurkhas) completes 5 years' service therein or from the date of reaching his 30th year of age, whichever happens first,
- (iii) from the date following that on which a reservist completes 10 years' total service in Classes I and II of the reserve for Artillery, Cavalry, Sappers and Miners, Signal Service, Infantry (except Gurkhas) unless an extended period in Class II of the above reserves is specially granted him to qualify for gratuity on discharge, but any such extension must terminate on his attaining his 35th year of age,
- (iv) from the date on which a reservist in Class II of the reserve for Artillery, Cavalry, Sappers and Miners, Signal Service, Infantry (except Gurkhas) attains his 35th year of age,
- (v) from the date on which a Transport mule driver reservist attains his 45th year of age,
- (vi) from the date following that of death, or discharge from the reserve.

342. When called up for service or training reservists receive pay and allowances as shown below in lieu of reserve pay with effect from the date of reporting to the Divisional Recruiting Officer or Officer Commanding Reservists.

(i) Artillery, Cavalry, Sappers and Miners, Signal Service and Infantry.

Pay as driver, gunner, sapper, sepoy, signalsman or sowar (paragraphs 49, 51 and 53) *plus* good service or good conduct pay at the rates they were drawing when they left the colours (service in the reserve does not count for any increase of good service or good conduct pay), free rations* and all other concessions admissible to soldiers serving with the colours except that reservists entitled to working pay under paragraph 88 (iii) (a) receive it according to the rating for which they are qualified but at the lower rate.

(ii) Reservists of the Sappers and Miners or Signal Service in the Telegraph Department.

P to f emc	leave pay they are entitled died for service the same partment during peace plus
------------------	--

342-47] RULES REGULATING PAY OF INDIAN ARMY AND SUPPLY
AND TRANSPORT CORPS

field service concessions or military pay and allowances of rank whichever is greater.

(iii) Traffic and Locomotive Section, Military Railway Company

The pay and allowances of their permanent appointment ^{is} 50 per cent

(iv) Supply and Transport Corps

Transport mule driver re-erv^t receive full pay as drivers (paragraph 55) ^p is good service or good conduct pay at the rate they were drawing when they left the active list a well as free ration & other concessions admissible to men serving on the active list.

Note.—A non-commissioned Officer serving in the reserve as a driver will receive as good as the pay the rate of good service pay he was drawing when on the active list or the good conduct pay to which his character and service on the active list viewed as those of a driver would entitle him.

343 Full pay etc. as detailed in paragraph 342 will be continued to a reservist (other than a transport mule driver re-erv^t)—

- (a) for the period he is detailed ^{as} such in hospital when embodied for training up to a maximum limit of double the length of the ordinary training period. For any period in excess of the only reserve pay will be admissible.
- (b) for the period of training in excess of the prescribed form, provided it is due to him making good any period of training lost owing to detention in custody or confinement or for any other reason except detention in hospital (see Army Regulation India Volume II)

344. A transport mule driver reservist who is admitted into hospital

period of training.

345 A transport mule driver reservist absent from training, or service, will forfeit one day's full pay for every day of absence, and if finally struck off the reserve he will forfeit all pay due to him.

346 Persons of the Indian Army employed in government departments will on recall to the colours be allowed if they so desire the pecuniary benefit of any privilege leave due to them under civil rules and they may draw full civil pay and allowances for the full period of privilege leave admissible up to a limit of one month after recall to the colours and half civil pay for the period of privilege leave admissible in excess of one month in addition to military pay and allowances.

347 Persons of the Indian Army embodied for service who are invalidated on account of disabilities attributable to or aggravated by field service are entitled for all the advantages including pension as enjoyed by men serving with the colours.

* *Idem* is drawn from the law governing the cases in which they report for duty to the Officer Commanding Garrison.

PART I—B.

ACTING ALLOWANCES.

Rates.

348. The following are the rates of acting allowances admissible to individuals whilst performing the duties specified —

(a) Officers	Per mensem Rs a p
(1) Civil or military officer placed in charge of a whole time cantonment or assistant cantonment magistracy—	
(i) in addition to his own duties	100 0 0
(ii) if the duties are divided between a civil and military officer in addition in each case to their own duties, each will receive	50 0 0
(2) Company officer Sappers and Miners officiating as Company officer of another Company in addition to his own duties	Half additional regimental pay of Company officer in addition to the full additional regimental pay of his own appointment
(3) Indian Army officer serving with an Indian Cavalry or Indian Infantry Regiment, performing, in addition to his own duties, those of another regimental appointment or appointments carrying equal or less command or additional regimental pay, but the duties of which are distinct from and not subordinate to his own ;	Half command or half additional regimental pay of each of the acting appointments in addition to the full command or full additional regimental pay of his own appointment

NOTE.—For example, a squadron or company commander cannot draw the additional regimental pay of a squadron or company officer, nor can an adjutant, quartermaster, squadron or company officer officiating for a squadron or company officer, draw the additional regimental pay of the officiating appointment in addition to the additional regimental pay of his own appointment.

(4) Medical officer acting for an officer in charge, Medical Store dépôt Charge pay absent on privilege leave authorised for the dépôt he holds charge of, in addition to pay of rank in para. 18 (i) (d).

NOTE.—Not applicable if an officer is appointed to hold collateral charge [see para. 18 (iv)] during a privilege leave vacancy.

(5) Military Secretary to a Governor or Assistant Military Secretary Half staff pay to the C in C officiating as A D C in addition to his own as A D C in addition to his duties

Per mensem
Rs a p

(6) Officer performing dual duties of G O C and Political Resident, Aden, in a privilege leave vacancy or for the privilege leave portion of combined leave 400 0 0

(7) Officer of the Regular Army or of the Auxiliary Force appointed Staff pay at temporarily as a whole time adjutant of an Auxiliary Force corps or unit when the appointment is vacant Rs' 250 per mensem

(8) Officer of the Regular Army or of the Auxiliary Force when Staff pay at appointed temporarily as adjutant of an Auxiliary Force corps or unit in addition to his other duties (military or civil) when the appointment is vacant. Rs 150 per mensem

Available staff pay of the appointment.
NOTE.—R 250 per mensem is to be reckoned as full staff pay in the case of an adjutant drawing pay at Rs 900 or Rs 1,000 per mensem

(9) Officer of the Auxiliary Force officiating as adjutant of a corps of the Auxiliary Force in the absence of the adjutant.

Per diem
Rs a p

(10) Officer of the Regular Army or of the Auxiliary or Territorial Force officiating as adjutant of a University Training corps unit in addition to his other duties.

(11) Officer appointed to officiate as Dy Judge Advocate General, or

one trial and the commencement of another 7 0 0*

furlough portion of an absentee's leave is entitled to receive the following rates of staff pay —

Per mensem.
Rs a p

Lieut Colonel 550 0 0

Major 400 0 0

Captain 350 0 0

Lieutenant 300 0 0

(12) For performing duties of Quartermaster of a British cavalry or infantry regiment—

- (i) during the period the appointment is vacant
- (ii) whilst the incumbent is absent on British pay‡
- (iii) when a quartermaster is transferred from one unit to another
- (iv) during the period a quartermaster is suspended or placed under arrest

60 14 0 or
2 0 0
per diem for
broken periods

1 0 0‡

* Includes all expenses for writers and stationery

† Fe 12-0 per day is admissible if a warrant or N C O performs the duties of a quartermaster under these circumstances

‡ If the quartermaster is found guilty this allowance will be deducted from his pay

ACTING ALLOWANCES.

[348]

(b) Departmental Officers, Warrant and Non-Commissioned Officers, I C L		
(14) Departmental officer of the I A O C holding charge of an arsenal or depot.	Charge pay under para. 23 (ii) (b) (c) or (d) in addition to pay and ordnance pay.	Per mensem P _s a p
(15) Departmental officer of the M. W. S who while employed as a garrison engineer officiates as a A. G. R. E or D. A. D. M. W.	100 0 0	Per diem s d
(16) Military staff clerk appointed to officiate in an appointment on the I M L	Minimum pay of the appointment with increments as they fall due	0 0
(17) Soldier appointed to officiate within the authorised establishment of military staff clerks		Per diem s d
(18) Soldier appointed to act in an appointment at A. H. Q.— (i) if in the 1st Division (ii) if in the 2nd Division	175 0 0 140 0 0	Per mensem P _s a p
(19) Armourer sergeant officiating for a C. C. M. A. on leave will receive in addition to his pay and allowances of rank staff pay at	125 0 0	
(20) Armourer sergeant officiating for or performing in addition to his own duties those of— (a) a foreman receives staff pay at (b) an assistant foreman receives staff pay at in addition to his pay and allowances of rank.	115 0 0 100 0 0	
(c) Warrant and Non-Commissioned Officers, British Army		
(21) Acting warrant and Non Commissioned Officers on boardship	The rates in the R. W.	
(22) Soldier temporarily doing the duty of— (i) a warrant officer, class I (ii) a warrant officer, class II (iii) Non Commissioned Officers, above the rank of sergeant during a vacancy, when struck off duty owing to sickness, or when at a course of instruction	1 0 0 6	Per diem. s d
(23) Soldier acting as sergeant major of a regiment when the Regimental Sergeant Major is appointed acting Sergeant Major at a sanitarium for which an acting Sergeant Major is authorised	0 6	
(24) Soldier temporarily doing the duty of a warrant officer, class II or Non Commissioned Officer who has proceeded to England to qualify as a master gunner	0 6	
(25) Warrant officer, class II, or a non-commissioned officer temporarily performing the duties of a sergeant instructor in gunnery— (i) when the acting appointment is of long duration and the holder is specially qualified (ii) in other cases	1 0 0 6	

Per diem
s d

(26) Soldier acting for a non departmental warrant officer or non commissioned officer on the I U L who is not in receipt of staff pay and is returning home on sick leave 0 6

Note.—No extra duty pay is admissible to a soldier acting for a regimental warrant or non commissioned officer, absent on furlough in England, or for a non commissioned officer of or below the rank of sergeant sent to a sanitarium, or on leave in India

(27) Soldier doing the duty of orderly room sergeant—

(i) during a vacancy, when at a course of instruction, or while detained at any station while *en route* to India—
 if a sergeant 0 6
 if under the rank of sergeant

The difference
between his pay
and that of ser-
geant

(ii) who is struck off duty owing to sickness

0 6

Pay of rank in
which acting

Pay of rank in
which acting

Note.—Should the non commissioned officer not be confirmed as staff sergeant but revert to his own battery he will only be allowed the pay of his substantive rank with 6d extra duty pay per day for the period he was actually employed as acting staff sergeant

(d) Auxiliary Force India

(30) Warrant or non commissioned officer appointed temporarily from a regular unit as acting Sergeant Major, Quarter Master Sergeant or Staff Sergeant Instructor of an Auxiliary Force unit during a full vacancy

Pay and allow-
ances of appoint-
ment in which
acting

(31) Warrant or non commissioned officer of the Regular Army or of the permanent staff of the Auxiliary Force officiating *vice* any member of the permanent staff who has not vacated his appointment

As at item (22)
above

REGULATIONS GOVERNING THE GRANT OF ACTING ALLOWANCES.

349 An officer officiating in one or more appointments will receive —

(a) the half staff pay of the officiating appointment in addition to the pay, or pay of rank and staff pay as the case may be of his own appointment, when officiating in an appointment in addition to his own duties

(b) the half staff pay of the highest of the officiating appointments if rank and staff pay as the case when officiating in two or more own duties

(c) the full pay of the officiating appointment, or the full staff pay of that appointment in addition to his pay of rank, as the case may be, when officiating in an appointment without continuing to perform his own duties

	Per diem s d
(26) Soldier acting for a non departmental warrant officer or non commissioned officer on the I U L who is not in receipt of staff pay and is returning home on sick leave	0 6
NOTE—No extra duty pay is admissible to a soldier acting for a regimental warrant or non commissioned officer, absent on furlough in England, or for a non commissioned officer of or below the rank of sergeant sent to a sanitarium, or on leave in India	
(27) Soldier doing the duty of orderly room sergeant—	
(i) during a vacancy, when at a course of instruction, or while detained at any station while <i>en route</i> to India—	
if a sergeant	0 6
if under the rank of sergeant	The difference between his pay and that of sergeant
(ii) who is struck off duty owing to sickness	0 6
(28) Soldier acting for a non-commissioned officer temporarily withdrawn to act in an appointment held by an individual on the I U L or in extra regimental employ (except when the vacancy is due to a non-commissioned officer being on furlough or on leave on private affairs)	Pay of rank in which acting
(29) Non commissioned officer acting in a full vacancy vice a non commissioned officer on probation as staff sergeant in a battery or company of R A other than his own	Pay of rank in which acting
NOTE—Should the non commissioned officer not be confirmed as staff sergeant but revert to his own battery he will only be allowed the pay of his substantive rank with <i>td</i> extra duty pay per day for the period he was actually employed as acting staff sergeant	
(d) Auxiliary Force, India.	
(30) Warrant or non commissioned officer appointed temporarily from a regular unit as acting Sergeant Major, Quarter Master Sergeant, or Staff Sergeant Instructor of an Auxiliary Force unit during a full vacancy	Pay and allowances of appointment in which acting
(31) Warrant or non commissioned officer of the Regular Army or of the permanent staff of the Auxiliary Force officiating vice any member of the permanent staff who has not vacated his appointment	As at item (22) above

REGULATIONS GOVERNING THE GRANT OF ACTING ALLOWANCES.

349. An officer officiating in one or more appointments will receive —

(d) the full pay of the highest officiating appointment, or the full staff pay of that appointment in addition to his pay of rank, when officiating in two or more appointments without continuing to perform his own duties.

Note 1 - An individual appointed to officiate in an appointment without continuing to perform his own duties will receive the staff pay of the officiating appointment in addition to his pay of rank.

350 An individual appointed to officiate in an appointment without continuing to perform his own duties cannot draw, whilst officiating, more pay or more staff pay (if paid as a separate item) than if he held the acting appointment permanently, nor can he draw whilst acting less pay or less staff pay (if paid as a separate item) than he was in receipt of in his own appointment. In the latter case he will receive a special allowance equivalent to any loss of emoluments sustained.

351. An officer in temporary charge of the duties of a junior grade of his department in addition to his own is not entitled to any of the pay or staff pay thereof even though it may be available.

352 An individual has no claim whilst officiating in an appointment to the personal allowances of the officer for whom he is acting.

353 The minimum pay or staff pay of a progressive appointment will be adopted for the purpose of regulating the acting allowance of an individual officiating in such an appointment.

354 Unless permitted by Government an individual cannot draw more than the higher rate of charge pay when performing the duties of two appointments each of which carries such pay.

355 The acting allowance of a military officer in permanent civil employment in a military appointment will be regulated by the rules in para 349.

356 The acting allowance of a departmental officer, warrant officer or non commissioned officer employed as a clerk in a civil or military office is governed by the rules in the C S R, but see para 348 (13) to (18).

Part I—C.

FIELD AND FOREIGN SERVICE—PAY AND ALLOWANCES.

357. Rates of pay, staff pay, etc., of officers and others on field service are as shown in the following paragraphs

358.

COMMANDANTS.

	Pay of appointment.
	<i>Rs a p</i>
(i) Base commandant (ranking as a colonel on the staff)	2,200 0 0
(ii) Camp commandant (with the status of a D A A G) for the headquarters of an army of two or more divisions	1,300 0 0

In addition to
I A pay

	<i>Rs a p</i>
(iii) Depot—British Troops	400 0 0
(iv) Depot—Indian Troops	300 0 0

NOTE.—Officers holding the appointments of post or section commanders on lines of communication will be graded by the G O O the Force concerned in one of the recognised administrative staff grades

359. GENERAL OFFICERS AND LINES OF COMMUNICATION COMMANDERS

	Pay of appointment.
	<i>Rs a p</i>
(i) Army corps commander (when not a permanent commander)	4,000 0 0
(ii) Chief of the General Staff	3,500 0 0
(iii) Divisional commander (when not a permanent 1st class district commander)	3,000 0 0
(iv) Inspector General or Inspector of Communications—	
(a) When the appointment is held by a major-general or an officer with the local rank of major general	2,500 0 0
(b) When held by any other officer who is granted the local or temporary rank of colonel-on-the-staff	2,200 0 0

NOTE 1.—Inspectors who are below the rank of colonel-on-the-staff, and administrative commanders will be graded for pay in one of the recognised staff grades according as may be ordered in the order sanctioning the force or the appointment.

NOTE 2.—Defence commanders, if not the commander of a division, brigade or corps protecting the lines of communication, will be graded in one of the above categories as may be ordered when sanctioning the force or the appointment.

MEDICAL

	Pay of appointment
	Rs a p
(i) Assistant director of medical services and sanitary adviser, line of communication (L.M.S. or P.A.M.C.)	2 400 0 0
(ii) Assistant director of medical services (I.M.S. or R.A.M.C.)	2 400 0 0
(iii) Other field medical appointments	I.M.S. or P.A.M.C. pay of rank as the case may be plus the following charge allowances —
	Per mensem.
	Rs a p
For charge of—	
(a) Field ambulance or casualty clearing station, per section	60 0 0
(b) Organised unit of four sections	240 0 0
(c) General hospital of less than 100 beds	60 0 0
" 100 beds and over	120 0 0
" 200 " "	180 0 0
" 300 " "	240 0 0
(d) Medical or surgical division of a general hospital of 400 beds and over	120 0 0
(e) Registrar of a general hospital of 500 beds and over	180 0 0
(f) Convalescent camps and depots of—	
200 beds and over	60 0 0
300 ,	120 0 0
500 " "	180 0 0
1 000 ,	240 0 0
(g) Hospital ship or ambulance transport of—	
100 beds and over	120 0 0
200 "	180 0 0
300 " " —	240 0 0
(h) Sanitary section	60 0 0
(i) Ambulance railway train of—	
100 beds and over	60 0 0
200 ,	120 0 0
400	180 0 0
(j) Base depot of medical stores—	
(i) For a force consisting of one division or more	240 0 0
(ii) For an independent brigade or force of less than one division	180 0 0
(iii) Permanent medical store keepers	Pay as laid down in para 18 (i) (d)
(k) Bearer unit	120 0 0
(l) Motor ambulance convoy	60 0 0
(m) Staff and departments of an army	180 0 0

NOTE 1.—The charge allowance of an officer of the P.A.M.C. or L.M.S. who holds collateral charge of a portion of a field ambulance or casualty clearing station which is mobilised but does not proceed on active service is regulated as follows—

(a) No allowance will be admissible for any portion which is less than two full sections

(b) For two sections or more, an extra allowance of Rs. 15 per mensem will be admissible for each section under the officer's command.

360-62] FIELD AND FOREIGN SERVICE—PAY AND ALLOWANCES.

360.

MEDICAL—*contd.*

When an officer is placed in collateral charge of more than one field ambulance or casualty clearing station which is mobilised but does not proceed on service, his charge allowance will be calculated at Rs 15 per *mensem* for each section under his command.

NOTE 2.—The duties of a base medical officer will be performed by a medical officer doing duty at the base, without extra pay.

NOTE 3.—The allowance authorised for the officer commanding a sanitary section is admissible also to an officer other than a medical officer in command of a sanitary section.

361

MISCELLANEOUS STAFF.

In addition to
Indian Army
pay of rank

	Rs a p
(i) Adjutant and quartermaster—	
(a) British Troops Depot	200 0 0
(b) Indian Troops Depot }	200 0 0
(ii) Adjutant and quartermaster British or Indian base depot	200 0 0
(iii) Aide-de Camp	250 0 0

In addition to
Indian or Indian
Army pay of
rank

	Rs a p
(i) Brigade quartermaster	187 0 0
(i) Field treasure chest officer —	
(a) If sole duty	180 0 0
(b) If in addition to his own duties	120 0 0
(ii) Principal provost marshal }	Including Rs 30 office allowance
(iii) Provost marshal }	{ 300 0 0
(iv) Superintendent, British or Indian service section, base remount depot	{ 150 0 0
	200 0 0

1st of app int-
ment

Rs a p

(x) Assistant director, railway transport (graded as A Q M G)	1,800 0 0
(x) Deputy assistant director, railway transport, (graded as D A Q M G)	1,300 0 0
(xi) Railway transport officer (graded as Staff Captain)	1,000 0 0

NOTE 1.—If the appointment of principal provost marshal is held by an officer of the 1st or A Provost General's Department, he will draw the same rate of staff pay as in his permanent appointment.

NOTE.—The pay of the officers of the railway transport section on the 1st of app int-ment concerned in

362. ORDNANCE DEPARTMENT AND I. A. O. CORPS.

1st of app int-
ment

Rs a p

Principal ordnance officer of an army of two or more divisions	2,000 0 0
--	-----------

FIELD AND FOREIGN SERVICE—PAY AND ALLOWANCES

[363-66]

363.

ROYAL ARTILLERY.

- (i) Colonel Commandant R. A. of a cavalry division of not less than four brigades
(ii) Colonel on the Staff R. A., Technical Adviser Headquarters of an Army
(iii) Staff Captain to Colonel Commandant P. A

	Pay of appointment
	Rs a p
(i)	2 200 0 0
(ii)	2 200 0 0
(iii)	1 000 0 0

In addition to Indian Army pay of rank

- (iv) Adjutant, pack artillery brigade (including Rs 40 office allowance)

	Rs a p
(iv)	240 0 0

364.

ROYAL ENGINEERS.

- (i) Colonel on the Staff R. E., Technical Adviser headquarters of an army
(ii) Director of railways at the headquarters of an army corps when held by a P. E. officer with the rank of colonel on the staff
(iii) Director of works and chief engineer at the headquarters of an army corps—
 (a) When held by a R. E. officer with the rank of colonel on the staff

	Pay of appointment
	Rs a p
(i)	2 200 0 0
(ii)	2 200 0 0
(iii)	4
(a)	2 200 0 0

Staff pay in addition to Indian pay of rank

- (b) If under the rank of colonel on the staff

	Rs a p
(b)	750 0 0

365

SIGNAL SERVICE

- (i) Chief signal officer
(ii) Deputy chief signal officer
(iii) Officer commanding signals of a force or line of communication area
(iv) Staff officer to any of the above

} Will be graded in such of the recognised staff grades as may be ordered by Government in the order forming the force or authority issuing the appointment

NOTE.—An Officer Commanding signals of a formation, if not belonging to the signal service, will be temporarily posted to the signal service and will draw the pay of an officer holding a corresponding appointment in the signal service

366.

SUPPLY AND TRANSPORT CORPS.

Pay of appointment

	Rs a p
(i)	2 000 0 0

- (i) Deputy Director of S & T of an army of two or more divisions

369. DETACHMENT COMMANDS AND STAFF—contd.

Per mensem.
Rs a p

(ii) " "		
(a) If a regimental staff officer is present with the detachment	110	0 0
(b) If no regimental staff officer is present with the detachment and the officer so appointed is—		
(1) a British service regimental officer	212	7 0
(2) an officer in receipt of Indian Army pay of rank	250	0 0
(iii) For an officer appointed detachment staff officer to a mixed detachment of British and Indian troops formed for field service the strength of which is not less than 500 or no more than an Indian infantry regiment, when there is no regimental staff officer present with the detachment	100	0 0
(iv) Contingent allowance for a detachment formed for field service		
ment)	25	0 0

India Unattached List.

Charge Allowance

Per mensem

370. A warrant or non commissioned officer of the Indian Army Ordnance Corps when ordered on field service—from date of leaving his permanent station to that of rejoining the station to which posted on return from field service

At the rate (if any) drawn in India when detailed for field service

371. Departmental officers etc serving in the supply branch of the S and T Corps when employed on duties connected with the custody and accounts of stores on field service—

	Rs	a	p
Departmental officer	60	0	0
Conductor	60	0	0
Sub Conductor	40	0	0
Sergeant	20	0	0

372. British subordinates of the S and T Corps when ordered on field

At the rate (if any) drawn in India when detailed for field service

373. A British subordinate of the S and T Corps transferred from supply duties in the field for duty with unorganised transport in the field .

At the rate (if any) drawn in India when detailed for field service

India Unattached List—*contd*

Command Allowance

Per mensem
Rs a p

374

375	.....	20 0 0
	(allowance)	20 0 0
376	British subordinates of the Indian veterinary corps while on field service—	
	Warrant officers	30 0 0
	Non Commissioned officers	20 0 0
377	A permanent non commissioned officer of the Ordnance Depart	
	Rs 10 0 0 (pony allowance)	20 0 0

Indian Medical Department.

Charge Allowance.

378.

ASSISTANT SURGEONS

Rs a p

(i) Charge of a field medical store depot	70 0 0
(ii) Sub medical charge of a field medical store depot in addition to that of a British Hospital	30 0 0*
(iii) When appointed to serve directly under the orders of a D. D. M. or A. D. M. S. in the field	60 0 0
(iv) Sub medical charge of a British general hospital—	
100 beds and under	30 0 0
101 to 150 beds	45 0 0
151 to 200	60 0 0
201 to 400	75 0 0
401 and over	100 0 0
(v) Sub medical charge of an Indian general hospital of over 500 beds—	
501 to 600 beds	115 0 0
601 to 700	130 0 0
701 to 800	145 0 0
801 to 900	160 0 0
901 and over	180 0 0
(vi) Subordinate charge of a convalescent camp or depot in the field	30 0 0
(vii) Medical charge of divisional signals on full service	60 0 0
(viii) Sub medical charge of a section of a field ambulance, or casualty clearing station, or a casualty clearing station (staging section) in which a separate dispensary is maintained, whether the section of the field ambulance or casualty clearing station is detached or not	30 0 0

* This allowance is payable only to the individual actually performing the duties of the appointment.

379.

SUB-ASSISTANT SURGEONS.

P, a p

(i) Sub medical charge of an Indian general hospital—

For 100 beds	10	0	0
„ 200 „	20	0	0
„ 300 „	30	0	0
„ 400 „	40	0	0
„ 500 „	50	0	0

(ii) Sub medical charge of a section of a field ambulance or casualty clearing station or a casualty clearing station (staging section) in which a separate dispensary is maintained whether the section of the field ambulance or casualty clearing station is detached or not

10 0 0

MISCELLANEOUS.

380. The following allowances are admissible on field service for the appointments specified —

E. D. Pay per
mensem

P, a p

(i) Provost establishment (British)—

Assistant provost (N.C.O.)	15	0	0
„ „ (Private)	8	0	0

(ii) British military base depot—

N.C.O. appointed sergeant major and quartermaster sergeant	Pay as Sergt Major.
--	------------------------

E. D. pay per
mensem

E. D. P, a p

Pack store sergeants in charge of 200 or more equipments

18 0 0

Pack store sergeants in charge of less than 20 equipments

10 0 0

Pack store privates

5 0 0

(iii) Field veterinary hospitals—

Farmers or shoeing smiths	same rate of pay as when employ ed in station ve terinary hospit als
Soldier drivers	Pay of rank p. s. staff pay at P. s. 20 per mensem.

(iv) Field medical units—

Pack store sergeants	E. stat. pay at 1 s. 10 per mensem
Nursing orderlies	E. D. pay at A.s. 4 per diem.

Warder with a field ambulance, casualty clearing station or
casualty clearing station (staging section)I accordance with
para. 99 Ac
cording to Manual,
War.

exceeds Rs. 35 per mensem and who is relieved of his own duties no allowance is admissible

duties
a whole
each sec
pay ex

Carpenter—For each section of the field ambulance and casualty clearing station, detached or otherwise, and casualty clearing station (staging section) payable to any one of the hospital establishment performing the duties of carpenter L. D. pay at Rs. 6 per mensem

(r) British N. C. Os. and men employed in the field with a sanitary section and those attached to divisional disinfecting stations — .

L. D. pay per
mensem

P a f	
N. C. O	15 0 0
Private	8 0 0

Note—Admissible only from the date of disembarkation in the case of an expedition proceeding overseas and from the date of arrival at the base of operations in the case of a frontier expedition

(s) British N. C. Os. and men specially employed as clerks to post or section commanders and to staff officers of posts or sections on lines of communication will receive, under the orders of the G. O. C. the Force e d pay as follows according to the importance of the duties performed --

L. D. pay per diem

I + a + p	
1st rate	0 12 0
2nd rate	0 6 0

L. D. pay per
mensem

I + a + p

(t) Camp & 1 of men—One British soldier from each battery of royal artillery, half squadron of British cavalry or two platoons of British infantry, when in the field or in active service

0 0 0

(u) Regimental Transport—1 or transport assistants of regiments or batteries in field service when supplied with transport from transport corps —

0 0 0

One sergeant or lance sergeant for each regiment having a regimental transport officer

10 0 0

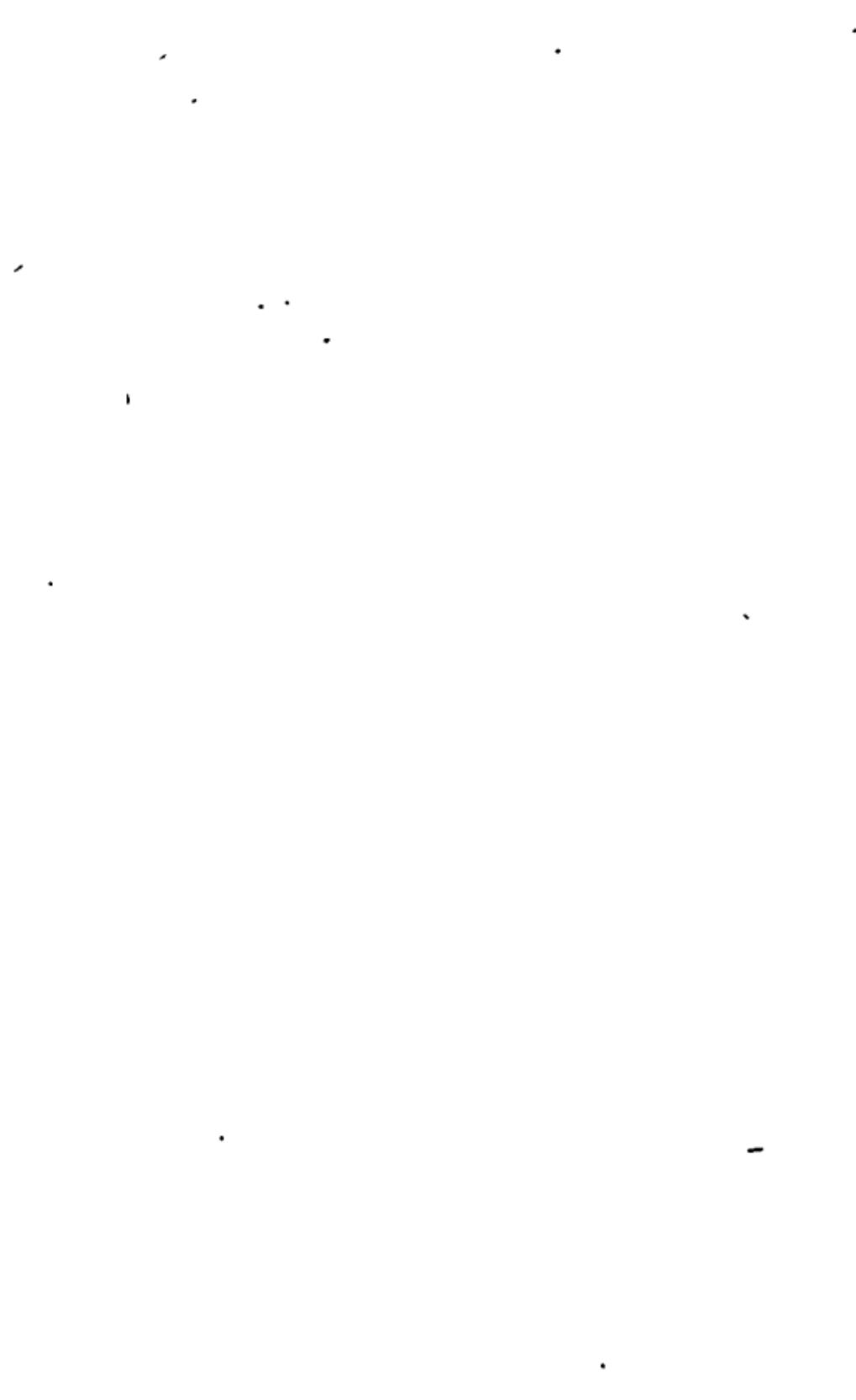
Two corporals per battery, each

10 0 0

(v) Army Signals—British soldiers extra regimentally employed as army signals in the field—for each working day or in proportion to a portion of the day —

Working pay

I + a + p	
N. C. O.	0 8 0
Private	0 4 0



380.

MISCELLANEOUS—*contd*

(x) Clerks employed on field service receive the following pay and allowances under the conditions laid down in the field service regulations.

(I) Military clerks—

(a) If deputed from army headquarters, headquarters of commands or from district or brigade staff offices—

Those whose permanent pay exceeds Rs 200 per mensem Pay plus a field allowance of one third of such pay subject to the condition that pay plus field allowance shall not be less than Rs 300 per mensem

Those whose permanent pay does not exceed Rs 200 per mensem Pay plus a field allowance of one half of such pay subject to the condition that pay plus field allowance shall not be less than Rs 150 per mensem

(b) If drawn from a corps

Regimental pay and allowances plus Rs 30 per mensem (Rs 50 per mensem when employed with the Intelligence Branch)

NOTE.— These allowances are not admissible to orderly room sergeants, or acting orderly room sergeants.

(II) Civilian clerks—

Those whose permanent pay exceeds Rs 200 per mensem

Pay plus a field allowance of one third of such pay subject to the condition that pay plus field allowance shall not be less than Rs 300 per mensem.

Those whose permanent pay is not less than Rs 45 and not more than Rs 200

Pay plus a field allowance of one half of such pay

Those whose permanent pay is less than Rs 45 per mensem

Pay plus a field allowance as the divisional head of the department may fix, subject to the aggregate not exceeding Rs 65.0 per mensem.

ACTING APPOINTMENTS, ETC.

381. The following acting appointments, etc are allowed for the depot of a British cavalry or infantry regiment on active service —

- (i) One acting sergeant major for 50 men and upwards (if the strength is under 200 men he will also perform the duties of quartermaster sergeant) } 6d per diem
 (ii) One acting quartermaster sergeant for 200 men and upwards }

			Rs	a	p	Per mensem
(iii) One acting provost sergeant for 50 men and upwards			10	0	0	
(ii) One acting pay sergeant for every 100 N. C. Os' and men			7	0	0	
(i) One clerl for pay duties when the strength is below 100			5	0	0	
(ii) One orderly room clerk			7	8	0	
(iii) One stororman			5	0	0	

NOTE. The no. seven seed flies resulted in 100% mortality.

INDIAN RANKS.

382 The following rates of E D. pay, etc , are admissible for duties in connection with field service .

	E D pay per mensem
	Rs. a p
(i) Provost establishment in the field—	
Assistant provost (N C O)	10 0 0
(Private)	5 0 0
(ii) Transport duties—	
(a) When detached from their corps on general transport duty either in the field or in India, connected with a force engaged on field service or under mobilisation for such service —	
Non commissioned officers :	Per mensem.
Sappers and sepoyas	Rs. a p
.	4 0 0
.	3 0 0
(b) When, on field service, regiments batteries of artillery and companies and pontoon sections of sappers and miners are supplied with transport —	
Two N C Os. each	5 0 0
(iii) Indian Military Base Depot—	
Indian adjutant	17 0 0
Pay havildar	5 0 0
Company havildar Major (personal allowance)	2 0 0



382.

INDIAN RANKS—*contd.*

Per mensem
Rs a p

(iv) Establishment for pay duties in the field (in addition to pay dafadars and pay havildars left behind with the regimental depot) —			
Cavalry, 8 assistant pay sowars (Guides Cavalry 6), each	6	0	0
Infantry, 8 assistant pay havildars, each	5	0	0
Artillery, 1 assistant gunner clerk	5	0	0
(v) Pioneer Company of Sappers and Miners—			
Company havildar Major (personal allowance)	3	0	0
Instructor havildar	5	0	0
Pay havildar	7	0	
(vi) Depot squadron of Indian cavalry—			
2. Squadron dafadar majors, each	9	0	0

NOTE.—Acting trumpeters and acting farriers appointed under the field service regulations receive pay from the date of mobilisation to that of the return of the regiment

	Rs a p
(vi) Depot of Indian infantry—	
Jemadar adjutant, and quartermaster (staff pay)	30 0 0
(vii) Indian field hospital—	
Pack store havildar	10 0 0
(ix) Indian soldier clerks who are borne on the authorised establishment of brigade and staff offices in the field	30 0 0
(x) Silladar surwans. For each employed camel, from the date the animal arrives at the base, to the date it reaches the base on return from field service (field service rate of pay)	18 0 0

NOTE.—If animals of a field or camp are lost or damaged

	E D pay per mensem Rs a p
(xi) Transport drivers appointed dressers on field service	2 0 0
(xii) Indian N. C. Os. and men employed in the field with a sanitary section and those attached to divisional disinfecting stations—	
N. C. O	10 0 0
Private	5 0 0

NOTE.—Admissible only from the date of disembarkation in the case of an expedition proceeding overseas and from the date of arrival at the time of operations in the case of a frontier expedition.

(xiii) For cutting fodder for their animals—

	Allowance per diem. Indian drivers of pack artillery and sappers and miners and per man. Anna anna.

RULES RELATING TO FIELD SERVICE

General.

383. The salary of a divisional or brigade command in the field is allowed only during the actual exercise of the command, no portion being ordinarily admissible during absence on leave. The salary of the command ceases altogether from the date of receipt of the order breaking up the particular division or brigade or directing the appointment to be discontinued.

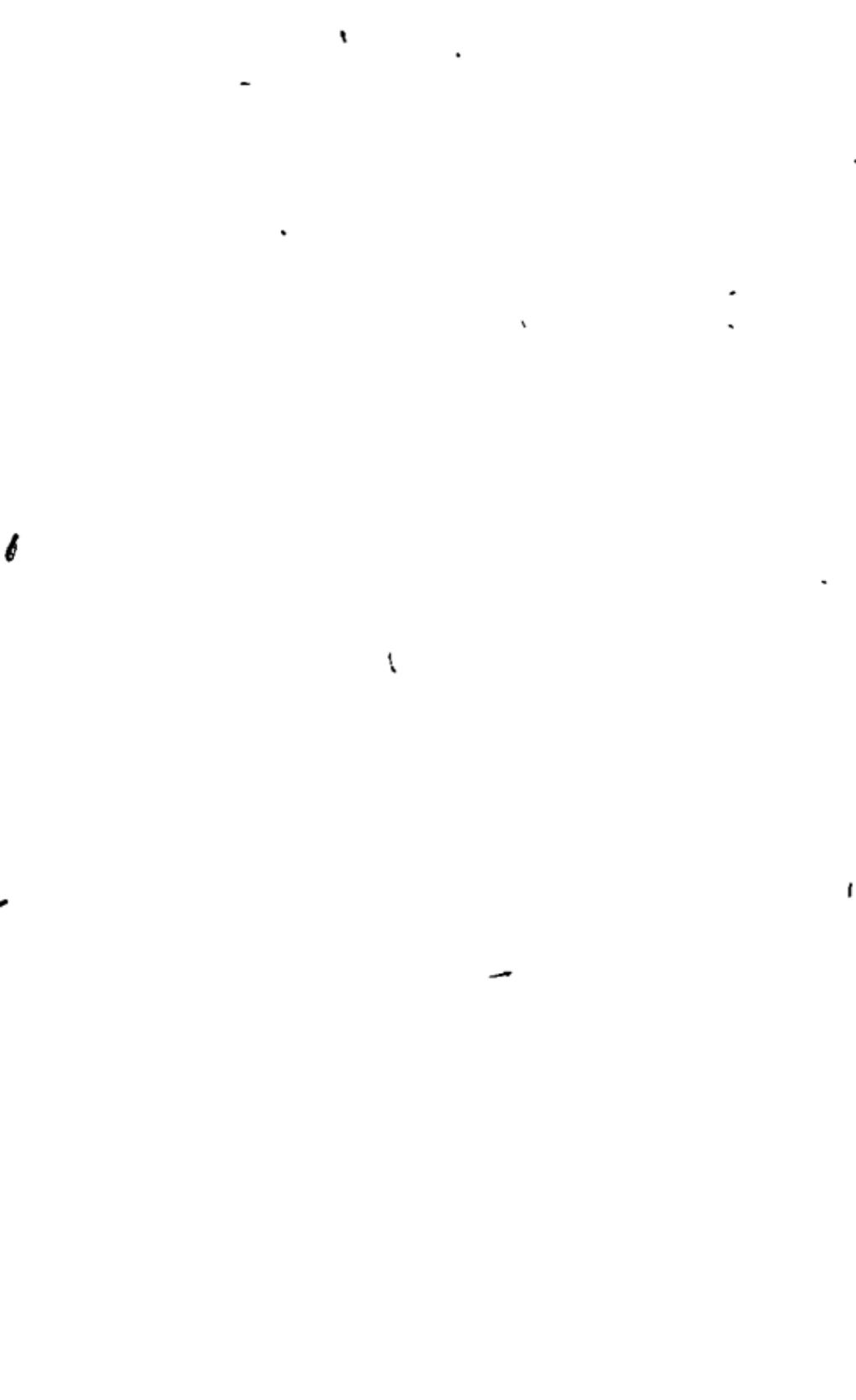
384. An officer holding an appointment on field service for which a special rate of pay is not laid down will draw the same rate of pay or staff pay as authorised for the corresponding appointment in peace time.

385. The pay of officers selected for field appointments will be regulated as shown below—

- (i) An officer serving in India selected for a staff or regimental appointment on field service in India, will draw the pay or staff pay of the appointment with effect from the date on which he joins it, or if the appointment is in connection with a force already operating overseas, from the date on which he embarks from India to join it.
- (ii) If the officer selected is already holding a substantive appointment in India of a limited tenure, he will draw the full pay thereof up to the date on which he (a) joins his field appointment, if he joins it in India or (b) embarks from India if he joins it overseas. The officer who replaces him in his substantive appointment will draw the full pay thereof from the date on which such pay is relinquished by the substantive incumbent.
- (iii) An officer who, while on field service, retains a lien on his substantive appointment in India, will resume the full pay thereof from the date on which he (a) vacates his field appointment, if it is a field appointment in India, or (b) disembarks in India, if the field appointment was overseas. The officer officiating in the substantive appointment will cease to draw the full pay thereof from the date on which it is resumed by the substantive incumbent.
- (iv) An officer selected for a staff or regimental appointment on field service in India will draw the pay or staff pay of the appointment with effect from the date on which he joins it, or if the appointment is in connection with a force already operating overseas, from the date on which he embarks from India to join it.
- (v) Should the staff pay or pay of a field appointment filled by an officer selected from India be less than that admissible in his substantive appointment, compensation for the difference cannot be drawn except under the orders of the Government of India.

386. When an officer on field service is placed on the sick list, the general rule in A.R., I., Volume II applies.

387. An officer officiating vice a staff or administrative officer granted three months' full pay leave on account of wounds or sickness, is entitled to half



the staff pay of the appointment during the full pay leave of the absentee, and thereafter to the pay or full staff pay of the appointment under ordinary rules. In the case of a specially created or temporary staff or administrative appointment in an army corps, division, brigade, etc., that has been formed for

the expiration of the full pay leave which he may be granted, and his emoluments, as well as those of the acting incumbents in his place in India will thereafter be regulated under ordinary rules on his substantive peace appointment.

NOTE—Including an officer commanding a signal company, signal unit or field troop, as well as an officer permanently holding the appointment of commandant, second in command a lieutenant, or quartermaster in an Indian unit.

Royal Engineers.

388 The salaries of all officers of R.E. below the rank of colonel on the staff while employed on field service, whether drawn from the S and M, M.W.S., P.W.D., or any other civil department are regulated as under—

- (i) Officers in direct command of troops will receive the emoluments they would draw in corresponding appointments in the corps of S and M in peace time
- (ii) Officers employed on the normal duties of their corps on field service will receive the emoluments which the D.M.W. certifies that officers of their rank and length of service might be expected to draw in the M.W.S. in peace time

NOTE—An officer holding the appointment of C.R.E. of a division in the field will be paid as an A.C.R.E., in the M.W.S., unless he has three years and eight months' service in the substantive rank of lieutenant colonel, in which case he will be paid as a C.R.E.

I. M. S.

389 An officer withdrawn from a permanent civil appointment for employment on active service will receive I.M.S. pay of rank with effect from the date of handing over charge of his civil appointment until the date on which he resumes it, unless he is posted to an appointment carrying a charge pay or a consolidated salary.

India Unattached List.

390 A departmental officer or warrant officer withdrawn from a permanent

pay of any officiating promotion to which they were entitled before proceeding on field service, and also the additional pay of any further officiating promotion that they would have received had they remained in India.

MISCELLANEOUS.

392. When units assemble for eventual service in the field they are not to be brigaded, nor are any extra staff appointments to be made without the previous sanction of government

393. When an Indian unit is mobilised for field service, the various depot allowances will commence from the date on which the depot is formed as a separate unit, irrespective of whether the parent unit leaves the station or not. They will be discontinued from the date following that on which the headquarters rejoin the depot or from the date following that of the receipt of instructions cancelling the orders to mobilise

394. Military subordinates of other than purely military departments receive the same pay, etc. drawing in their own department. This rule is applicable also to military upper subordinates of the M. W. S. and members of the barrack department.

395. Any individual on field service admitted to a military hospital on account of injuries or disease due to causes within his control, will forfeit any field service special allowance for the period spent in hospital.

APPENDIX I.

Classification for tradesmen's rates of pay

BRITISH ARMY.

Group A

Ammunition Examiner (R.A.O.C.)	Instrument maker
Armament artificer	" (including optical)
Artificer (R.A.)	" (surgical)
Chemical laboratory assistant	" (telegraph)
Computer (trigonometrical)	Lithographer (draughtsman)
" (artillery survey)	" (prover and transsector)
Diver	" (machine minder)
Draughtsman	Millwright
" (architectural)	Operating room attendant
" (mechanical)	Pattern maker
" (Railway construction)	Pharmacist
" (topographical)	Photo writer
Electrician	Railway engine driver
" (wireless)	Shipwright
Fitter	Surveyor (ordnance)
" (signals)	" (cadastral and engineering)
Fitter driver *	" (topographical)
Fitter, secondary battery	" (trigonometrical)
Helio worker	Toolmaker
	Turner

Group B

Acetylene welder	Machinist (metal) *
Armourer and gunsmith	Mason
Blacksmith	Military accountant clerk
Boilermaker	Motor cycle fitter
Bricklayer	Moulder
Cabinet maker	Operator (line)
Carpenter and joiner	" (wireless)
Clerk (of specially selected categories) †	Optician
Coach painter	Panel beater
Cooper	Plumber and gas fitter
Coppersmith	Postal worker (classes II and III)
Dental mechanic	Scrub nurse
Dispenser	Trained nurse
Grinder (precision)	Watchmaker
Hospital cook	Wheeler
Laboratory attendant	Wood turner and Ma Lin **
Lineman	X-ray attendant
Machine gun artificer	

* Not applicable to Royal Army Service Corps (Mechanical Transport).

† Clerks who are classified as such after the prescribed tests only are included. Soldiers employed temporarily as clerks are not treated as "tradesmen" during such employment but receive such additional pay as may be applicable under the Pay Warrant.

Group C

Cable joiner	Miner
Chemical laboratory attendant	Nursing orderly
Clerk (including orderly room sergeants and orderly room clerks and wage clerks) *	Ob erver (artillery survey)
Clerk orderly (Army Dental Corps)	Operator (visual)
Couch trimmer	Oxy acetylene welder
Cutler	Painter and decorator
Draughtsman (signals)	Photographer
Driver, internal combustion (lorry and car) (Royal Army Service Corps)	Plasterer
Driver, internal combustion Armoured Motor Centre, (Tank) (Tank Corps)	Platelayer
Driver, internal combustion Armoured Motor Centre, (Armoured Car) (Tank Corps)	Printer (compositor)
Driver, steam (lorry and steam tractor)	" (pressman)
Engine driver (internal combustion) (steam)	" (machine minder)
"	Riveter
Farrier	Saddler and harness maker
Glass grinder	Saddle tree maker
Ledger keeper and storeman	Sanitary orderly
Lineman (power)	Shoemaker
Masseur	Storeman (technical and departmental)
Master gunner	Tailor
	Telephone switchboard operator
	Textile refitter
	Tin smith and whitesmith
	Vulcaniser
	Well borer
	Wireman, indoor

Group D

Baker	Push cycle repairer
Blockman	Quarryman
Brakesman	Sawyer
Butcher	Seaman
Despatch rider	Searchlight operator
Driller (machine and hand)	Secondary battery attendant
Fettler, iron and brass (including wagon erector, wagon examiner and wagon repairer) *	Shunter
Leather stitcher	Stationmaster
Loftman	Stevedore
	Switchboard and dynamo attendant
	Traffic controller

Group E

Assistant clerk	Assistant operator (visual)
" (despatch rider)	" " (wireless)
" draughtsman (signals)	" scrutineer
" electrician (wireless)	" shoemaker †
" fitter (signals)	" tailor †
" instrument maker (telegraphic)	" telephone switchboard operator
" lineman	Blacksmith's striker or hammerman
" loftman	Cleaner
" operator (line)	

* Clerks who are classified as such after the prescribed tests only are included. Soldiers employed temporarily as clerks are not treated as "tradesmen" during such employment but receive such additional pay as may be applicable under the Pay Warrant.

† Assistant tailors and assistant shoemakers in Group E will not be eligible for the increased rate (4s Od per diem) after two years' service.

CLASSIFICATION OF TRADESMEN & PROFICIENCY PAY. [APP I-II]

Group E—contd

Cleaner (locomotive)	Pioneer (Royal Engineers)
Holder up or riveter's helper	Sail maker and tent mender
Learner artificer	Tyre preser
Motor evener	Upholsterer

APPENDIX II.

Rules governing the grant of proficiency pay.

1 In order to become eligible for proficiency pay a soldier of whatever rank must—

- (a) have at least 1 year's service with the colours,
- (b) be in all respects physically capable of performing the duties of his rank in the arm of service to which he belongs,
- (c) be certified by his commanding officer to be in all respects a thoroughly trained efficient soldier,
- (d) be in possession of a 2nd class certificate of education.

2 The qualifications under clause (c) of the preceding paragraph include a satisfactory physical standard and special qualifications according to the arm to which the soldier belongs. No standard test will be laid down but commanding officers will be held personally responsible for the proficiency of their soldiers in their respective arms where required.

3 Proficiency pay will be issuable irrespective of the length of the engagement under which the soldier is serving with the colours.

4 Lance sergeants corporals and lance-corporals will not be entitled to draw proficiency pay in virtue of their rank but will in all cases be required to satisfy the conditions in part 1.

5 Proficiency pay may be withdrawn by a soldier's commanding officer, if in his opinion, the soldier falls below the requisite standard and it may be restored if the soldier subsequently re attains the standard from the date of his re attaining it.

6 A soldier transferred to another arm in which proficiency pay can be granted will continue in receipt of any proficiency pay which he may be drawing at the time of transfer pending the result of next classification in his new arm.

7 Previous colour service in any of the following categories shall if acknowledged upon enlistment or re-enlistment count towards the period of service required to qualify for the grant of proficiency pay—

- (a) In the Army or Royal Marines.
- (b) In the Colonial corps (except the South African Constabulary) to the ease of men who have been on active service.
- (c) In embodied Militia or embodied Imperial Yeomanry, mobilised Special Reserve or Territorial Force.

NOTE.—A soldier who receives a commission and subsequently reverts to the ranks cannot however, count his previous commissioned service towards service for proficiency pay.

8 Previous service forfeited for desertion or fraudulent enlistment shall not be allowed to count unless restored in accordance with the King's Regulations.

9 If a N.C.O. or man is rendered physically inefficient by reason of general disease or its effects, or from the results of alcoholism as certified by the medical officer he shall

CLASSIFICATION OF TRADESMEN & PROFICIENCY PAY. [APP. I-II.]

Group E—contd

Cleaner (locomotive)	Pioneer (Royal Engineers)
Holder up or riveter's helper	Sail maker and tent mender
Learner artificer	Tyre presser
Motor cyclist	Upholsterer

APPENDIX II.

Rules governing the grant of proficiency pay.

1 In order to become eligible for proficiency pay a soldier of whatever rank must—

- (a) have at least 1 year's service with the colours,
- (b) be in all respects physically capable of performing the duties of his rank in the arm of service to which he belongs,
- (c) be certified by his commanding officer to be in all respects a thoroughly trained efficient soldier,
- (d) be in possession of a 2nd class certificate of education

2
physic
belong

so cases where
proficient in
one as may be

3 Proficiency pay will be issuable irrespective of the length of the engagement under which the soldier is serving with the colours

4 Lance sergeants, corporals and lance corporals will not be entitled to draw proficiency pay in virtue of their rank but will in all cases be required to satisfy the conditions in para 1

5 Proficiency pay may be withdrawn by a soldier's commanding officer, if in his opinion, the soldier falls below the requisite standard and it may be restored if the soldier subsequently re attains the standard from the date of his re attaining it

6 A soldier transferred to another arm in which proficiency pay can be granted will continue in receipt of any proficiency pay which he may be drawing at the time of transfer pending the result of next classification in his new arm

7 Previous colour service in any of the following categories, shall, if acknowledged upon enlistment or re enlistment, count towards the period of service required to qualify for the grant of proficiency pay—

- (a) In the Army or Royal Marines.
- (b) In the Colonial corps (except the South African Constabulary) in the case of men who have been on active service
- (c) In embodied Militia or embodied Imperial Yeomanry, mobilised Special Reserve or Territorial Force

NOTE.—A soldier who receives a commission and subsequently reverts to the ranks cannot however, count his previous commissioned service towards service for proficiency pay

8 Previous service forfeited for desertion or fraudulent enlistment shall not be allowed to count unless restored in accordance with the King's Regulations.

9 If a N.C.O. or man is rendered physically inefficient by reason of general disease or its effects, or from the results of alcoholism, as certified by the medical officer he shall

forfeit proficiency pay from the date inclusive from which such inefficiency became apparent, but he may have such pay restored to him on his return to ordinary duty at the discretion of the O.C. his unit from the date on which he is considered by the medical officer to have regained his physical efficiency

date of receipt of proficiency pay will be the date of classification and normally proficiency pay will continue to be issued during the ensuing 6 months from that date

The result of the re classification will be published in regimental orders in the form of a general certificate as under :—

All soldiers in the(unit) now in receipt of proficiency pay are re-classified and retain the emolument for six months fromwith the following exceptions :—

(a) not qualified to retain the grant
(insert names)

(b) not classified for the reasons stated against their names
AB. serving with..... unit.
CD. sick in hospital.
EF..... en route to (station)

The following soldiers not covered by the last general certificate or by specific references in regimental orders since the date of that certificate are also classified as eligible for proficiency pay :—

(c) First grants
(insert names)

(d) Transfers to unit
(insert names)"

11 Soldiers who have been in receipt of proficiency pay and are not certified as qualified

12 In the case of transfer from one unit to another where proficiency pay can be granted, the soldier will continue in receipt of any proficiency pay which he may be drawn

13 Men who were in receipt of class I proficiency pay under the conditions in force prior to 1st July 1919 and who were permitted to draw proficiency pay under these rules although not in possession of a 2nd class certificate of education will not, if at any time proficiency pay ceases to be issued* otherwise than through unavoidable delay in

* Except under the conditions indicated in the second para of the Army Council Instructions on page 230 of the Pay Warrant, 1914.



APPENDIX V.

Authorised establishment of Wesleyan Chaplains and R. C. Priests

(a) Wesleyan Chaplains

One for each of the following stations inclusive of the out stations as specified —

Stations	Outstations
Bangalore	
Bombay	Deolali
Fort William	Barrackpore and Dum Dum
Jhansi	Nowgong
Lahore	Amritsar, Dalhousie, Ferozepore Lahore Cantonment and Multan
Lucknow	
Meerut	Ambala and Chakrata.
Mhow	Mount Abu and Neemuch
Peshawar	Attock, Cherat, Nowshera and Risalpur
Poona	Ahmednagar, Khandalla, Junkee and Purandhar
Quetta	Hyderabad (Sind)
Rawalpindi	Baragali Barian Cambellpore, Changla Gali, Kalabagh, Khanspur, Khyra Gali, and Murree
Secunderabad	

	On pay per mensem	
	Rs 315	Rs 375
Northern Command		2
Eastern	2	1
Southern	2	1

(b) R. C. Priests.

(i) For each first class Barracks

(ii) For a station containing —

a complete regiment of British cavalry or battalion of British in
fantry or,

a total strength of British troops aggregating 4-8 officers and men } 1

(iii) For a station containing not less than two regiments of British
cavalry or two battalions of British infantry } 2

NOTE 1.—The maximum number of priests authorised on pay at Rs 315 and Rs 375 (vide para 32) is —

	On pay per mensem	
	Rs 315	Rs 375
Northern Command	6	5
Western "	2	1
Eastern "	7	6
Southern "	8	7
Burma Independent District	1	1

NOTE 2.—The established strength of the troops at a station and not their actual strength from time to time forms the basis in determining whether the garrison is entitled to the services of a Roman Catholic priest, no temporary increase or reduction in the strength is recognised for the purpose.



INDEX.

A-11—For tables of part, flat rate and command rate, etc., see "Table of Contents."

Part		Part
A		
Abolition of appointment—		
Cessation of pay and staff pay on —	99	
Absence—		
Cessation of emoluments during — from duty without leave	101, 213, 235 & 283	
Acting allowances—		
Acting warrant and N.C.Os on boardship	348 (21)	
Armourer-sergeant officiating for a foreman or assistant foreman	348 (20)	
Armourer-sergeant officiating for C.C.M.A	348 (19)	
Departmental officer holding charge of an arsenal or dépôt	348 (14)	
Individual has no claim whilst acting to personal allowances of the permanent incumbent	352	
Individual officiating as quartermaster of a British cavalry or infantry regiment	348 (13)	
Individual officiating in an appointment	349	
Individual officiating in an appointment cannot draw less pay or less staff pay than that of his own appointment	350	
Individual officiating in an appointment in addition to his own duties	350	
Individual officiating in more than one appointment	349	
Individual performing duties of two appointments each of which carries an extra allowance	354	
Military officer in civil employ acting in a military appointment	352	
Military staff clerk officiating in an I.M.L. appointment —	348 (16)	
Minimum pay or staff pay of a progressive appointment to be adopted for acting allowance purposes	353	
N.C.O. acting vice a N.C.O. on probation in another battery or company of R.A.	348 (29)	
Leave	356	
Leave on furlough	348 (4)	
Acting allowances—cont'd		
allowance		351
Officer officiating as D.J.A.G. or		
Iego leave vacancy		348 (6)
Officer placed in charge of a cantonment or assistant cantonment magistracy		348 (1)
Soldier acting as R.S.M. of a British regiment		348 (23)
Soldier acting for a N.C.O. temporarily employed on the I.U.I.		348 (28)
Soldier acting for non departmental warrant officer or N.C.O. on the I.U.I.		348 (26)
Soldier doing the duty of a warrant or N.C.O. who has proceeded to England to qualify as a master gunner		348 (24)
Soldier officiating as military staff clerk		348 (17)
Soldier officiating as orderly to a sergeant		348 (27)
Soldier officiating for a warrant officer or N.C.O. above the rank of sergeant		348 (22)
Soldier officiating in an appointment at A.H.Q.		348 (18)
Warrant officer or N.C.O. officiating for a sergeant instructor in gunnery		348 (25)
Warrant and N.C.Os officiating in Auxiliary Force units		348 (30) & (31)
Adjutant—		
British —		
Depot, field service		361 (1)
Staff pay, Art field service		363
Aide de camp—		
Soo Staff pay		
Allowances—		
service		361 (v)
Indian Troops—		
Expatriation		369
For cutting fodder on field service		382 (xiii)
Transport (Field Service)		382 (ii)

INDEX.

N.B.—For rates of pay, staff pay and command pay, etc., see "Table of Contents."

Appointments—	Para.	Para.
British Officers, etc —		
Staff of mixed detachment, field service	369	
Army Dental Corps—		
See "British Service Officers"		
Army Educational Corps—		
See "British Service Officers"		
Army—		
Or divisional command in the field, salary of	369	
Army in India Reserve—		
Commencement of pay of an officer on being called up for service	107	
Discontinuance of pay on ceasing to be employed	119 (c)	
	166-167	
Army Signalling—		
British Officers and Subordinates—		
Staff, field service, pay	365	
Working pay, Soldier signallers, field service	880 (ix)	
Arrest—		
I A pay admissible to officer under— Indian pay of rank admissible to British service officer under —	114	
Pay of appointment and staff pay cease when under —	113 (c)	
Pay of departmental officer, senior assistant surgeon, warrant officer or assistant surgeon under —	115	
See "Forfeiture of pay" for soldiers, combatants and non combatants, of the British and Indian armies under —	214	
Artillery, Indian Establishment—		
E D pay for duties in the field	382 (iv)	
Artillery, Royal—		
Adjutant's allowance, field service	363	
Auxiliary Force, India—		
Bonus—		
Admissible in addition to pay of civil appointment	330	
Circumstances under which admissible and rate of —	328-330	
Lien on civil appointment—		
Government servant retains and counts embodied service for all civil purposes	327	
Pay—		
Of officers and enrolled personnel—		
Admissible for day of disablement or for period of camp	331	
Admissible in addition to pay of civil appointment	330	
At a course of instruction or training with a regular unit	323	
Attached to a regular unit	323	
Auxiliary Force, India—contd		
Pay— <i>contd</i>		
Of officers and enrolled personnel— <i>contd</i>		
Injured or disabled in the performance of military duty or regimental sports	332	
Regulated by rules for officers and other ranks of the British army in India	322	
When called out or embodied	323	
When travelling on duty	323	
When under training etc	324-325	
Of permanent staff regulated by rules for officers and other ranks in regimental employ	321	
Proficiency pay—Conditions under which admissible	326	
	B	
	Batta—	
	Rules governing the grant of — to — Agents and storekeepers, S and T. Corps	304
	Indian combatants	300, 301 & 305
	Non combatants	303 & 305
	Silladar Camel Corps men	302
	Brevet rank—	
	No increase of pay granted in India for —	114 & 133
	British Army, Warrant and N.C. Os. and Men—	
	Armament artificers and armourers	232
	Canteen Sergeant—	
	Paid as private	262
	Commencement of pay of —	
	a N C O promoted whilst on leave in India	Note 3 to 230
	a recruit on enlistment	227
	higher rank or appointment on promotion	230
	higher rank or appointment on promotion to the B. L.	Note 2 to 230
	Continuance of pay to —	
	a soldier convicted by the civil power, for the period of his confinement awaiting trial or under sentence	237
	a N C O removed from an appointment carrying a specific rank till absorbed	234
	a N C O who on return to duty or on transfer become supernumerary	234
	a N C O supernumerary on arrival from the U K	239
	Course of instruction—	
	Pay of warrant and N C Os sent home for a —	241
	Discontinuance of pay on discharge by purchase	
	obtaining a free discharge with a view to proceeding to the Colonies	239
	transfer to Army Reserve in India	
	transfer to pension	



INDEX.

N.B.—For rates of pay, staff pay and command pay, etc., see "Table of Contents."

Para.		Para.
British Army, Warrant and N.C. Os. and Men—contd.		British Army, Warrant and N.C. Os. and Men—contd.
Discontinuance of pay on— <i>contd.</i>		Transfer— <i>contd.</i>
discovery of an erroneous promotion	240	Pay of warrant or N.C.O. transferred or reman led from the I.U.L. for duty or discharge
Late-duty pay—		235
Rules governing admission of—	267	Vacancies—
Forfeiture of pay	236	Circumstances in which — are held to occur and dates from which they may be filled
Lance appointments—		In the rank of sergeant not to be filled when a cavalry or infantry regiment is under orders to leave India
Rules regarding pay of—	231	Not to be filled when a draft is en route to India
Proficiency pay—		Note 4 to 230
Admission, forfeiture and restoration of—	265	Working pay—
Conditions for the grant of—	254	Rules governing the grant of—
Continuance of — on transfer	268	308-311
Rules governing the grant of	Appx II	
Rates of pay admissible on—		
continuing in service beyond 21 years	21	
extension of service	228	British Pay of rank—
re engagement	228	Rates at which payable in India
re enlistment	228	To an officer of the British service when not entitled to Indian pay of rank and branch
voluntarily rejoining the colours	228	To an officer of the British service when not entitled to pay of appointment
Service—		105
Reckoning of previous — towards increments of pay	229	British Service Officers—
Tradesmen's rates of pay—		Brevet rank does not carry pay
Advancement to a higher class or rank and transfer to another trade group	244-245	138
Assistant armourer receives—	261	Commencement of Indian pay—
Classification of and for—	242 & Appx I	of higher rank on promotion
Conditions for the grant of—	245 & 251	on arrival in India—
Conditions for the grant of increments to tradesmen	250	for duty
Disrating or removal of men from — for inefficiency	249	from a course of instruction
Men of non technical units receive — when attached to technical corps	259	from leave
Method of classifying privates as tradesmen and rate of pay admissible to men on promotion to ranks below sergeant	246	from the Staff College, Camberley on exchange
Method of determining number of soldiers in each class of tradesmen	248	on ceasing to hold a staff or extra regimental appointment
Rules regarding—	242-261	on promotion to a commission
Primarily applicable to personnel in technical arms of the service	243	on resuming duty
Rates of pay of men and boys unskilled at any trade whilst learning a trade	252	Continuance of Indian pay of rank whilst—
Rates of pay to men while doing recruit drills	253	113 (J)
Service which does not count for increments of pay at normal or tradesmen's rates	258	after removal from the Indian establishment or on expiry of tour of service
Warrant and N.C.Os. of the rank of sergeant and upwards in units consisting mainly of tradesmen, receive —	247	proceeding to the port of embarkation
Transfer—		sick in quarters or hospital
Pay of soldiers transferred from normal to tradesmen's rates in the same arm or otherwise	233	supernumerary to the establishment under arrest, in confinement or suspended from duty
		Discontinuance of Indian pay of rank during absence without leave
		on death
		on retirement or resignation
		of an officer erroneously promoted
		101
		100

INDEX

N.B.—For rates of pay, staff pay and Command pay, etc., see 'Table of Contents'

Para		Para
British Service Officers—<i>contd</i>		Chaplains—<i>contd</i>
D discontinuance of Indian pay of rank — <i>contd</i>		Wesleyan Chaplains and R C Priests — <i>contd</i>
of an officer who remains in India after embarkation of his unit		Pay not admissible during absence 198 199
on quitting India		Pay not admissible during transit 200
on removal from the Indian establish- ment when not entitled to a free passage	120	Lay of acting — 199
on taking up a staff or extra regi- mental appointment		Promotion of a R C priest from the 3rd grade to the 2nd grade 203
on being cashiered dismissed or suspended for absence	119	reckoning of service by — for higher rates of pay 201 202
on cancellation of commission		
on proceeding out of India on leave		
Pay of—		Charge pay—
at a course of instruction Staff College Camberley or duty in the U K see Course of Instruction		Circumstances under which—admissible to —
conditions for the grant of increased pay of rank to a lieutenant	133	Officers
of the rank of substantive colonel holding a staff appointment	137	Departmental officers assistant surgeons warrant and N C Os I U L 217-219
Rates at which and circumstances under which British pay is payable in India 105, 132 & 136		Christian Drummers etc Appx III
Pules regarding 136 151		
Senior Major—		Civil appointment—
Conditions for the grant of addi- tional pay to the —	144	Continuance of military pay whilst in civil employ 111
Service which reckons for increased pay of rank 140 142		
See also Pay of appointment and Staff Lay		Civilian Establishment, I O Department—
		Lay of—
		placed on duty in the U K while on privilege leave 225
		when deputed on duty to the U K 225
C		Clerk—
Camel Corps—		On field service 380 (x)
Bills etc—		Colonel Commandant—
Surwan field service pay	382 (x)	Of Artillery in the field 363
Cancellation of Commission—		Combatants (Indian)—
Discontinuance of pay of rank of an officer whose commission is cancelled	119 (b)	Battle field or foreign service 301
Cashiered—		Command, detachment—
Cessation of Indian pay & A pay or I M S pay on being —	119 (b)	On field service 360
Cavalry, Indian—		Command, field and temporary—
Indian Combatants—		Detachment 369
Lay duties in the field	382 (iv)	Divisional or brigade salary when allowed 363
Chaplains—		Lay of officers 357-367, 384
C of I and C of S—		Command pay—
Circumstances under which — are paid by the military department	195	Circumstances under which—admissible to officers 112
Special conditions regarding incre- mental rates of pay of —	196	Conditions for the grant of — to O C Tank Corps 145
Wesleyan Chaplains and R C Priests—		For detachments on passage to and from India 149
Commencement of pay of —	197	
D discontinuance of pay to a R C priest on reduction of garrison	204	C-in-C—
		Lay admissible to — prior to assuming and after vacating office 130
		Pay of — includes all other remuner- ation 129
		Pay of officer temporarily appointed See also Lay of appointment and Staff Lay 131
		Compensation—
		For loss of pay and staff pay— British officers in the field 385 (v)

INDEX.

N.B.—For rates of pay, staff pay and command pay, etc., see "Table of Contents."

	Para.		Para.
Confinement—			
I. A. pay is liable to an officer in Indian pay of rank and branch is liable to an officer in —	114	Departmental officers, senior assistant surgeons, warrant officers, assistant surgeons and N.C.Os., I. U. L. contd	
Pay of appointment on half pay cease when an individual is placed in	113 (c)		
Pay of departmental officer, senior assistant surgeon, warrant officer and assistant surgeon in —	115	The continuance of pay during absence with or leave on half retirement or recognition of higher rank if erroneously promoted	101
Pay of soldier convicted by the civil power for period of — awaiting trial or under sentence	214 215 237	on discharge	100
		on transfer to pension	222
Contingent allowance—		when proceeding on leave	221
Detachment field	369	Forfeiture of pay by warrant officers and assistant surgeons	213
Corps pay—		Ordnance pay—	
Conditions for the grant of — to Light Repair Section officer, Tank Corps .	147	Circumstances under which admissible	220
Conditions for the grant of — to head cooks of I.H.C	288		
Conditions for the grant of — to Indian officers and other ranks, M.T. units	293	Pay of—	
Course of instruction—		assistant surgeons on first appointment	206
Pay of departmental officers, warrant and N.C.Os., I.U.L., deputed to the U.K. for a — or who while on furlough undergo a —	223	appointed on probation or temporarily employed in a department (N.C.O or soldier)	205
Pay of officers at the senior officers' course in the U.K. Note to 124		during arrest, confinement or suspension from duty	214-215
Pay of officers deputed to the U.K. for a —	121 & 125	includes latta, house rent and tentage	208
Pay of officers of the I.A. attached to units for training while on leave in the U.K.	126	on appointment, on probation or temporarily employed in a department	205
Pay of officers of the I.M.S. attached to the staff for training while on leave in the U.K.	126	on promotion	206 & 207
Pay of officers while proceeding to and from the port of embarkation in India	123	on reduction	222
Pay of officers whilst at a — in India	108 (b), 110, 113 (a) & 114	on transfer or remand to regimental duty or for discharge	235
	127, 325	on transfer to pension in Europe or to a British Colony	212
	124-125	when attached to a sanitarium	210
		when deputed to the U.K. for duty or a course of instruction	223
training while on leave in the U.K.	126	when deputed to the U.K. on duty with invalids (assistant surgeons)	224
Pay of warrant and N.C.Os. of the British Army sent home for a —	241	whilst at a course of instruction	209
		whilst at duty	209
		whilst on detached duty	209
		whilst sick in quarters	209
		whilst imprisoned by a civil court	Footnote to 215
		whilst unemployed through no fault of his own	211
		who undergo a course of instruction while on furlough in the U.K.	223
D			
Departmental officers, senior assistant surgeons, warrant officers, assistant surgeons and N.C.Os., I. U. L.—		Punitive deductions—	
Charge pay—		from the pay of departmental officer or senior assistant surgeon	216
Circumstances under which admissible	217-218		
		Depôts—	
		British Troops—	
		Field service	381
		Of regiments on active service—	
		non commissioned staff	381
		Deputation to, or duty in, the U.K.—	
		Pay of—	
		Assistant surgeons sent to the U.K. on duty with invalids	224

INDEX.

N.B.—For rates of pay, staff pay and command pay, etc., see "Table of Contents."

Field Service—contd.	Para.	Para.
Rates of staff pay, etc	358-369	I
Signalling staff, pay of	365	*
Staff appointments, sanctions of grant necessary	392	*
Superintendent, base remount depot	361 (viii)	Warrant officer of a department or
Veterinary hospital, staff	380 (iii)	assistant surgeon sentenced to — by
Warrant and N C Os	390-391	a civil court Note to 213
 Indian Troops—		
Allowance for cutting fodder	382 (xiii)	
Base dépôt	382 (iii)	
Clerks	382 (ix)	
Dépôt Infantry	382 (vii)	
Dépôt Squadron	382 (vi)	
Expatriation Allowance	86 A	
Indian field hospital	382 (viii)	
Pay duties	382 (iv)	
Reserve company, bappers and miners	382 (v)	
Sanitary section etc	382 (xii)	
Silladar Surwan, pay	382 (x)	
Transport drivers as dressers	382 (xi)	
Transport duties	382 (ii)	
 Pay and Staff pay (British Officers)—		
Attached officer, S and T Corps	366	
Divisional or brigade command, in admissible during leave	383	
Field appointments	358-369	
Rates	358-369	
Rates for appointments for which no rate is laid down	384	
 Foreign Service—		
Batta	301 & 303	
Batta rates	86	
Command allowance to N C Os of S and T Corps	374	
Expatriation Allowance	86 A	
 Forfeiture of pay—		
Of a warrant officer of an Indian army department or an assistant surgeon	213	
Of persons subject to the I A Act	283	
Of soldiers of the British Army including a warrant officer (regt! or deptl)	236	
 G		
Good Conduct Pay—		
See ' Indian Officers, N C Os and Men, I A '		
Good Service Pay—		
See ' Indian Officers, N C Os and Men, I A '		
 H		
Honorary King's Commissions—		
Pay of Indian officers granted	165	
Warrant officer of a department or assistant surgeon sentenced to — by a civil court Note to 213		
 I. A. Officers—		
Commencement of I A pay—		
of higher rank on promotion	107 (b)	
on arrival in India—		
on first appointment		
on return from a course of instruction		
on return from furlough		
on return from the Staff College, Camberley	107 (a)	
 Continuance of I A pay—		
whilst on deputation to the Colonies		
whilst on garrison duty out of India		
whilst required to remain in India		
whilst under arrest, in confinement or suspended from duty	114	
 Discontinuance of I A pay—		
during absence without leave		
on death		
on retirement or resignation		
on being cashiered, dismissed or suspended for absence		
on cancellation of commission		
on exchange with an officer of the British service		
on proceeding on leave ex India		
of higher rank of an officer erroneously promoted		
Honorary King's Commissions—		
Pay of Indian officers granted	164	
 Pay of—		
appointed to command a British infantry unit in India		
at a course of instruction, Staff College, Camberley, or duty in the U K see "Course of Instruction." of the rank of substantive colonel holding a staff appointment		
proceeding to the U. K or a non-Indian station on exchange into the British Army		
pay of officer serving with an Indian battery on promotion		
Rules regarding Service which reckons for increased pay of rank		
See also "Pay of Appointment" and "Staff Pay"	162-164	

INDEX.

N.B.—For rates of pay, staff pay and command pay, etc., see "Table of Contents."

Para		Para.
I. H. C.— See "Indian Officers, N.C.Os and Men, I. A., etc" and "Non Combatants, Regimental and Departmental"		Indian Officers, N.C.Os and men, I. A. and sub-assistant surgeons, I. M. D.— Batta — Rules governing the grant of 300, 301 & 305
I. M. D.— See "Departmental officers, senior assistant surgeons, warrant officers, assistant surgeons and N.C.Os, I.U.L" for assistant surgeons See "Indian Officers, N.C.Os and Men, Indian army" for sub assistant surgeons		Commencement of pay of— combatants on enlistment Indian military medical pupils on appointment 278 sub assistant surgeons on appointment granted direct commissions 279 on promotion 281
I. M. S. Officers— Accelerated promotion— Rules regarding the higher rates of pay admissible to officers who qualify for — 177		Corps pay— Rules governing the grant of — to Indian officers and other ranks M.T units 298
Commencement of pay of— higher rank on promotion 107(b) on arrival in India on first appointment on return from a course of instruction or duty in the U.K. 107(a) on return from furlough		Discontinuance of pay on— discharge transfer to pension transfer to the reserve discovery of an erroneous promotion 284
Continuance of pay of — whilst attached to the staff for training while on leave in the U.K 125(a) required to remain in India Under arrest, in confinement or suspended from duty 114		Extra duty pay— Rules governing admission of — 286
Discontinuance of pay of— during absence without leave on death 101 on retirement or resignation erroneously promoted 100 on being cashiered, dismissed or suspended for absence on cancellation of commission 119 on exchange on proceeding on leave out of India		Forfeiture of pay 283
Officer in civil employ— Pay of — attached for training to the office of a D.D.M.S or A.D.M.S 182		Good conduct pay— Commencement of service for — 294 Conditions for the grant of — 295
Overseas allowance— not admissible to Indian officers appointed after 2nd December 1919 176		Drummer or bugler of European parentage Appx. III
Pay of— "a course of instruction or duty in the U.K. see "Course of Instruction" Lieut col or col on promotion to col or surgeon general 183		Forfeiture of — 296
Rates of pay— intended as remuneration for all duties except where specially provided for 175		Reckoning of service for — 294 & 297
Service which reckons for higher rates of pay 178-181		Restoration of — 296
Pay according 185-184		To whom granted 293
See also "Pay of Appointment" and "Half Pay."		Good service pay— Circumstances under which forfeited 290 Commencement of service for — 288 Conditions for the grant of — 289 Reckoning of service for — 288 & 292 Restoration of — 291 To whom granted 287
		Pay of— Christian drummer or bugler Appx. III Indian officer or N.C.O who is supernumerary on return to regimental duty 282 invalided from Burma, Aden or a Colonial station 285
		Pay on reduction Note 1 to 283
		Vacancies— Circumstances in which — are held to occur and dates from which they may be filled 279-281
		Working pay— Rules governing the grant of — to Indian officers, N.C.Os and men—S and M unit and Signal Service 312-18 Other arms 319-20



INDEX.

N.B.—For rates of pay, staff pay and command pay, etc., see "Table of Contents."

	Para.		Para.
Indian Territorial Force—			
Forfeiture of pay by enrolled personnel	337	Non-combatants, regimental and departmental—contd	
Pay—		Commencement of pay—	
Of Officers and enrolled personnel—	335	on enrolment : : : :	228
Period for which pay is admissible under training		on promotion : : : :	229
Regulated by rules for officers and other ranks of the I.A.	334	Corps pay—	
When called out or embodied for service	336	conditions for the grant of — to other ranks, M.T. units	298
Of permanent staff regulated by rules for officers and other ranks in regimental employ	333	conditions for the grant of — to head cooks, I.H.C.	299
		Discontinuance of pay on—	
		discharge : : : :	
		return from Burma or Aden : : : :	
		transfer to pension : : : :	
			285
	L		
Lady Nurses—			
See "Q.A.M.N.S.I."			
Local Rank—			
No increase of pay granted for — in India	114		
Lunatics—			
Pay of officers whilst in a lunatic asylum	103 (d) & 113 (b)		
Pay of soldiers in a lunatic asylum	233		
	M		
Medical Services—			
A.D.M.S. with field force	370 (I) & (II)		
Charge allowances, British officers—			
Collateral staff and departments in the field	370 (III)		
Of general hospital, field ambulance or clearing station	370 (III)		
Field service appointments, staff pay, etc.	370		
I.M.D.—			
Charges allowance to Assistant Surgeons in the field	378		
Charge allowance to Sub Assistant Surgeons in the field	379		
I.M.S.—			
Withdrawn from appointment for field service	389		
See also 'I.M.S.' Officers' or 'R.A.M.C. and A.M.S.' as the case may be			
Military Works Services—			
See 'R.E. Officers'			
	N		
Native Indian Land Forces—			
Pay of officers of the —	191		
Non-combatants, regimental and departmental—			
Batta—			
Rules governing the grant of	393—395	of such individuals	
		See "I.A. Officers" for rules regarding pay of I.A. officers	

INDEX.

N.B.—For rates of pay, staff pay and command pay, &c, see "Table of Contents"

Para.		Para.
Pay—contd		
See "Army in India Reserve" for rules regarding pay of officers of the Army in India Reserve		
See "I M S Officers" for rules regarding pay of such officers		
See "Indian Officers, N C Os and Men, I A" for rules regarding pay of combatants of the I. A		
See "Indian Officers, N C Os and Men, I A" for rules regarding pay		
See		
Force		
See "Non Combatants, I A" for rules regarding pay of Indian regimental and departmental establishments		
See "Pay of Appointment" for rules regarding pay of officers holding commands, staff or departmental appointments, etc., the pay of which includes staff pay, otherwise see "Staff Pay"		
See "Q A M N S I" for rules regarding pay of lady nurses		
See "R A M C and A M S" for rules regarding pay of officers of the R A M C and A M S		
See "R E Officers" for rules regarding pay of such officers		
See "Reservists, L A, and S and T Corps" for rules regarding pay and reserve pay of such individuals		
See "Schoolmistresses, Acting School mistresses and Pupil Teachers" for rules regarding pay of such individuals		
See "Staff Pay."		
Pay, Command—		
Field Service—		
Detachment	369	
Rates	358-359	
Pay, Extra pay—		
Indian troops field service	382	
Pay of appointment—		
Commencement of—		
of a personal staff officer accompanying a viceroy, governor and C in C to India	103	
of an individual promoted departmentally	95	
of an officer prevented from joining his appointment	102	
on taking over duties	92	
Continuance of — while—		
a student at the Staff College, Quetta at a course of instruction in India	103	
Pay of appointment—contd.		
Continuance of — while—contd		
attached to the J. A G's department for training	108	
on detached duty	109	
sick in quarters or hospital	111	
in civil employ	111	
Discontinuance of—		
during absence without leave	101	
during arrest, confinement or suspension from duty	115	
of a personal staff officer	109	
on death, retirement or resignation	101	
on expiration of tour of service	117	
on forfeiture or on removal	116	
on handing over duties	97	
on its abolition	99	
on vacating or retiring on attaining a specified age	98	
Field Service—		
Command and staff, rates and rules	358-369, 383-389	
M W S and P W D officers	388	
Medical officers withdrawn from appointments	389	
Officers on sick list	386	
Regimental, British troops, mixed detachments	369	
S and F Corps officers attached	366	
Temporary field staff appointments and commands, rates	358-369	
While proceeding on, or returning from field service	385	
Maximum admissible	93	
Medical Officers—		
Withdrawn for field service	389	
Of a G O C in C, G O C and Col. Commandant includes pay of rank and every other allowance except colonel's allowance	132	
Of a personal staff officer accompanying a viceroy, governor, C-in-C or G O C in C to Europe	134	
Of an officer of the British Army, unattached, etc.	94	
Personal staff officer entitled to — wherever he may be in India unless granted leave	109	
Provost Assistants—		
Pay of	380 (i)	
Provost Marshal—		
Pay of	361 (vi) & (vii)	
Public Works Department—		
Officers detached on field service	388	
Removal from the Indian establishment—		
Officer of the British Service must be relieved within one month of a staff or extra regimental appointment on —	Note to 116	
Transfer—		
during — from one appointment to another	96	



INDEX.

N.B.—For rates of pay, staff pay and command pay, etc., see "Table of Contents."

Para.		Para
Pay, Staff—		
For medical officer withdrawn for field service	389	
British Officers and Subordinates—		
Artillery, rates field service	363	
Personal Staff Officer—		
Authorised establishment	Appx. IV	
See "Pay of Appointment" and "Staff Pay"		
Proficiency Pay—		
See British Army, Warrant and N.C. Os and men "		
Promotion—		
Commencement of—		
emoluments of higher grade to an individual promoted departmentally	95	
I A or I M S pay of higher rank on —	107 (b)	
Indian pay of higher rank on — to officers of the British service	106	
Indian pay of rank of a soldier promoted to a commission	104	
pay of higher rank on — to warrant or departmental commissioned rank or senior assistant surgeon	206	
pay of higher rank or appointment to warrant and N.C. Os of the British Army on —	230	
	B to 230	
pay of higher rank to warrant and N.C. Os in the R.E. on — Note 2 to 230	281	
Not admissible vice an Indian officer granted an honorary King's Commission	280	
Discontinuance of—		
Pay of higher rank of a N.C.O., Indian army, erroneously promoted	284	
Pay of higher rank of an officer, warrant officer or asst surgn erroneously promoted	100	
Pay of higher rank of a warrant or N.C.O., British army erroneously promoted	240	
Punitive deductions—		
See "Departmental officers, senior assistant surgeons, warrant officers, assistant surgeons and N.C. Os, I.U.L."		
Pupil Teachers—		
See "Schoolmistresses, Acting School mistresses and Pupil Teachers"		
		Q
Q. A. M. N. S. I.—		
Commencement of pay—		
on first appointment	192	
Continuance of pay	193	
Discontinuance of pay on ceasing to do duty	194	
Quartermaster—		
Brigade quartermaster in the field	361 (I)	
Pay	143	
		R
Rates of Pay, Staff Pay, etc.—		
See "Table of Contents"		
R. A. M. C. and A. M. S.—		
Pay of—		
D M S, D D M S or A D M S on completion of tour of service		169
officer on promotion to the rank of colonel, A.M.S., in excess of establishment		170
R.A.M.C. officer appointed to command or act as 2nd in command of Indian Station Hospital		171
R.A.M.C. officers, is intended as remuneration for all duties except where specially provided for		171
surgeon general or colonel on arrival in India		168
Service—		
Reckoning of previous — for increased rates of pay of rank		172-174
See also "British Service Officers," "Pay of Appointment" and "Staff Pay"		
R. A. O. C.—		
See "British Service Officers," "Pay of Appointment" and "Staff Pay" for rules regarding pay, etc., of officers of the —		
R. A. S. C.—		
See "British Service Officers," "Pay of Appointment" and "Staff Pay" for rules regarding pay, etc., of officers of the —		
R. A. V. C.—		
See "British Service Officers," "Pay of Appointment" and "Staff Pay" for rules regarding pay, etc., of officers of the —		
R. E. Officers—		
Command pay for the period of the voyage to India to a lieutenant colonel		186

INDEX.

N.B.—For rates of pay, staff pay and command pay, etc., see "Table of Contents."

R. E. Officers— <i>contd</i>	Para.	Para.
Pay of—		
a substantive colonel holding a staff appointment in India	189	Resignation— Cessation of pay, staff pay, etc., on —
an officer drawing I.A. pay plus staff pay on first appointment to M.W.S	190	101
major posted for instruction to the S and M on return from Chatham	187	Retirement— Date from which pay, staff pay, etc., cease on —
officers of the R.E. Supplementary List transferred to the R.E. (I.A.) subalterns on first arrival in India attached for training to the S and M	185	101
See also "British Service Officers," "Pay of Appointment" and "Staff Pay"	183	101
Regimental pay and Allowances— Field staff appointments	380	Riding Master— Pay
Regimental Transport—		143
Allowance, charge, subordinates on field service	380 (viii)	Royal Air Force— Pay of officer posted to the — performing the duties of a R.A.F. officer
Indian Troops— Allowance, on field service	382 (ii)	135
Remount Department—		Royal Engineer Soldiers— Rules regarding
British officers and subordinates— Base remount depot, staff pay of superintendent	361 (viii)	263
Reservists, Indian Army and Supply and Transport Corps—		S
Cessation of reserve pay—	*	Sappers and Miners— Officers on field service
While on leave outside British India or Ceylon	341 (i)	388
On completion of service, etc	341 (ii) (v)	Schoolmistresses, Acting Schoolmistresses and Pupil Teachers—
On death or discharge	341 (vi)	Appointment of pupil teachers on minimum pay
Circumstances under which reservists forfeit pay and reserve pay	340	274
Date from which reserve pay commences	338	Conditions for the grant of increased pay for length of service to school mistresses
Forfeiture of pay by Transport mule driver reservist absent from training or service	345	275
Pay, etc., admissible for period of training in excess of prescribed period	343 and 344	Conditions of grant of yearly increase of pay to pupil teachers
Pay, etc., admissible when called up for service or training	342	Discontinuance of pay to a school mistress on— discharge
Pay, etc., admissible when in hospital whilst undergoing training	343 and 344	Transfer to pension
Pay, etc., of reservists employed in Government departments	346	Transfer to the unemployed list
Pay, etc., of reservists invalided whilst obliged for service	347	272
Payment of reserve pay, mode of	339	Pay during vacations and when schools are temporarily closed
Reserve pay is admissible in addition to civil pay in the Telegraph Department Note* to para. 91 (i)		268, 273 & 276
Reserve pay ceases when called up for service or training	338	Pay of schoolmistresses— during transit and on transfer to the home or pension establishment not accommodated in government quarters
		271
		Retention of pupil teachers
		270
		277
Services—		
Indian Troops— Field and foreign batta		201
Signalling— Staff in the field, pay		365
Working pay, Signallers in the field		380 (ix)
Sikh Camel Corp— Field service pay		382 (x)
Pay when camel dies, etc		382 (x) Note
Specialist pay—		
Circumstances under which admissible		112

INDEX.

N.B.—For rates of pay, staff pay and command pay, etc., see "Table of Contents."

Staff College—	Para	Staff Pay—contd.	Para
Pay of—		Discontinuance of—contd.	
an officer whilst a student at the —		on forfeiture of or removal from appointment	116
Quetta 108 (c) & 113 (a)		on expiration of tour of service	117
officers deputed to the —, Camberley 121		on handing over duties of appointment	97
officers deputed to the —, Camberley, while en route to the port of embarkation, and on return, from date of arrival to rejoining appointment 123		on retiring or vacating an appointment on attaining a specified age	98
R. E. officers deputed to the —, Camberley, or who compete successfully for admission while on leave in the U. K. for admission thereto 125		Of a personal staff officer accompanying a viceroy, governor, C in C. or G. O. C. in C to Europe	134
Staff, Detachments—		Of a personal staff officer, is admissible wherever he may be in India unless granted leave	103
Rules for pay and appointments, field service 369		Of a S. S. O., 3rd class, is admissible whilst at duty or at a course of instruction	110
			118
Staff, Field and Temporary—			
Field and assistant field engineers 388			
Pay of officers	358-367	a staff or extra regimental appointment on — Note to 116	
Rules for pay and appointment 383-389			
Staff, Medical—		Transfer—	
Pay, field service 360		During — from one appointment to another	92
Rules, field service 383-387 & 389			
Staff Officers—		Sub-Assistant Surgeons—	
On field service 383-389		Charge allowance, field	379
Staff Pay—		Supply and Transport Corps—	
Commencement of—		British officers and subordinates, field service—	
of a personal staff officer accompanying a viceroy, governor, C in C., etc., to India		Charge allowance to British-subordinates	371-373
of an individual promoted deput mentally	95	Command allowance to N. C. Os	374-375
of an officer prevented from joining his appointment	102	Field appointments, officers	366
on taking over duties of appointment	92		
Continuance of — while—		Suspension—	
a student at the Staff College, Quetta		1 A pay is admissible to an officer suspended from duty	114
at a course of instruction in India		Indian pay is admissible to an officer suspended from duty	113(c)
at duty		Pay of appointment and staff pay cease when an individual is suspended from duty	115
attached to the J. A. G.'s department for training		Pay of departmental officer, senior assistant surgeon, warrant officer or assistant surgeon while suspended from duty	214
on detached duty		Pay of rank of an officer ceases when suspended for absence without leave	119
sick in quarters or hospital			
Discontinuance of—			
during absence without leave, on death, retirement or resignation	101	T	
during arrest, confinement or suspension from duty	115		
of a personal staff officer 109 & 118		Tank Corps—	
of an A. D. C. to the viceroy 109		See "British Service Officers" for rules regarding pay of officers of the—	
on abolition of an appointment 99			
		Transit—	
		Pay or staff pay to an individual during —	96

INDEX

N B.—For rates of pay, staff pay and command pay, etc., see "Table of Contents"

Para	Para	
Transport—		
British officers field service—		
Allowance, charge of regimental	368	
Allowance for charge when supplied from transport corps	380 (viii)	
Ind an establishment—		
Duties field service	382 (ii)	
Government charge of field service	382 (ii)	
U		
Unattached List, British Subordinates, field service—		
Charge allowance, S and T Corps	371-373	
Extra or command allowance to Ord nance and S and T N C Os etc	370, 374 377	
Acting—		
For S and T Sergeant	375	
Unemployed List—		
Pay of officers employed by Army Council	128	
	V	
	Vacation of appointment—	
	Date from which — takes effect when an officer is required to retire or vacate on attaining a specified age	98
	Vacation of command—	
	Pay of general officer after —	133
	W	
	Working Pay—	
	Army Signallers in the field	380 (ix)
	Rules governing the grant of — to —	
	Officers—	
	S & M units	306
	Other units	307
	Warrant and N C Os and men British Army	308-311
	Indian officers N C Os and men —	
	S & M units and Signal Service	312 318
	Other arms	319-320



